

THE LAWS OF THERAPEUTICS

JOSEPH KIDD M. D.

28.8.16.

J. H. J. Bigelow
with the Author's Compliments

THERAPEUTICS

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
Open Knowledge Commons and Harvard Medical School

THE
LAWS OF THERAPEUTICS

OR THE
SCIENCE AND ART OF MEDICINE

BY
JOSEPH KIDD, M.D.

MAGNA EST VERITAS ET PREVALEBIT

Second Edition

LONDON
C. KEGAN PAUL & CO., 1 PATERNOSTER SQUARE
1881

1816

(The rights of translation and of reproduction are reserved.)

TO THE
ADVANCEMENT AND DIFFUSION OF TRUTH

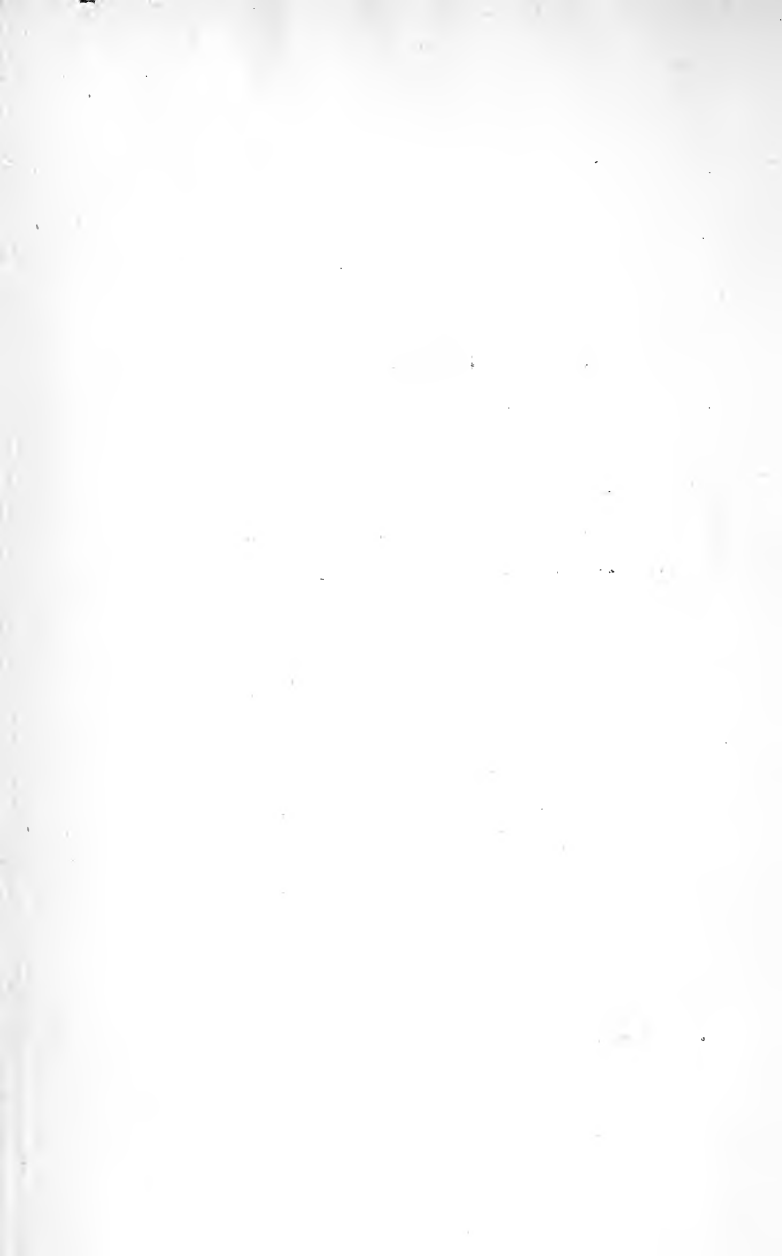
THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED

BY THE AUTHOR

CONTENTS.



CHAPTER	PAGE
I. HISTORICAL	1
II. PHYSIOLOGY	59
III. PATHOLOGY	70
IV. THE NATURAL HISTORY OF DISEASE	78
V. THERAPEUTICS	88
VI. HAHNEMANN'S LAW OF SIMILARS	99
VII. GALEN'S LAW—THE ANTIPATHIC	121
VIII. THE LAW OF SIMILARS ALONGSIDE THE LAW OF CONTRARIES	134
IX. ARS MEDICA	158
X. OBSTACLES TO THE ACTION OF MEDICINE	178
XI. THE LAW OF COUNTER-IRRITATION	189
XII. GALVANISM AND ELECTRO-MAGNETISM	196
XIII. HYDROPATHY	200
XIV. FOOD	216
XV. CONCLUSION	227
APPENDIX	235
INDEX	241



THE LAWS OF THERAPEUTICS.

We must be content to stand before Nature and ask questions.
Nature is only to be subdued by submission.—BACON.

CHAPTER I.

HISTORICAL.

IN the following pages I desire to make a fresh and unbiassed inquiry into the fundamental principles of the Science and Art of Healing, to ascertain if medicine can be brought into the position of an exact Science, or if it is to remain merely an Art.

I have endeavoured to forget men and their systems, and to search for truth—for all truth. The true student of nature ever delights to lay self aside, to present his offering to the growth of knowledge and withdraw.

Of all studies that of Therapeutics, or the treatment of disease, ought to be the most accurate. With human life at stake, it saddens the heart to think that chance should rule where law ought to reign. The life of a human being, or the usefulness of a vital organ such as the heart or brain, may depend upon accuracy in the application of curative measures. The physician should endeavour to ascertain if the good providence of God has ordained exact laws for the selection of curative agents in the treatment of disease. If such laws exist, how solemn the position of those who would reject them !

The most pressing question at the present time for the physician is, whether the treatment of disease is to depend on mere opinion, which varies with each doctor and perishes with the individual, or on laws which, founded on the immutable truth of facts, can never perish but must endure through all ages ?

Medicine is yet to a great extent a mere collection of facts and of opinions which vary from year to year according to the theories of the most prominent men. Thus, the practice of physicians thirty years ago is at present regarded as worse than useless. If Law had governed their practice, the truth

in that practice would have remained as the inheritance of science, available for their successors—truth can never perish.

*Nothing can be more repugnant to an ordinary mind than the thorough sifting of deep-seated, long-familiarised notions.*¹

The discoveries in physiology, pathology, and the art of medicine, during the past thirty years, have been great and most beneficial, but that the *practice* of therapeutics is not an exact *science* founded upon definite principles is but too plain. Witness the words of Sir Thomas Watson, in 1869, to the Clinical Society: ‘It seems to have been thought in some quarters that I had renounced my faith in physic, that I undervalued the resources and usefulness of our art. Such a notion is the very reverse of the truth. I am anxious to have the effects of remedies carefully ascertained and certified, just because I have so great faith in their real force. What I deprecate, what I fain would see altered, what it is one great end of this Society to do away with—is the vagueness of aim, the uncertainty of result, the merely tentative nature of too many of our prescriptions.

‘Far from thinking that our warfare with dis-

¹ Grote’s *Plato*, vol. ii. p. 12.

ease is a vain warfare, I am only desirous that our arms should have the precision of the modern rifle instead of the wild flight of the old-fashioned smooth-bore. Probably I have even greater reliance than many physicians on the virtues of drugs, of what used to be called simples—a word I like, because it helps continually to suggest to one's mind the golden rules that their administration should be simple, that they should be mixed as little as possible with other substances which might confuse or vitiate the conclusions to be drawn from their actual operation.'

The testimony of Brown-Séquard is equally significant: 'We find very little is known as regards the real and ultimate mode of action of remedies. This is much to be lamented, as therapeutics will cease to be empirical only when this last kind of knowledge shall be fully obtained.'¹

The study of therapeutics includes all that concerns the prevention and treatment of disease, the knowledge and use of medicines, food, drink, baths, exercise, gymnastics, electricity, galvanism; it also includes all surgical applications. In order to understand the exact state of therapeutics now, it will be

¹ Brown-Séquard, *Lancet*, March 10, 1866.

necessary to take a rapid view of the varied phases of medical practice from the earliest ages to the present time.

In sketching out the leading features of Therapeutics, it is necessary for our purpose to pass over much ordinary history of medicine, except what concerns the treatment of disease.

In the most ancient history of medicine—Egyptian, Persian, and Grecian—we find that the pursuit of astrology and magic was so intimately mixed up with the practice of medicine, that all their early records are vague and untrustworthy.

In the early ages of the world the tide of civilisation flowed from East to West. Thus the most reliable ancient records are Egyptian. Even the oldest medical traditions of the Greeks are traceable to the Egyptians. The Egyptian Isis and Hermes may be regarded as the prototypes of Apollo and Mercury.

‘The extreme antiquity of medical science in Egypt may be inferred from the fact that the medical papyrus at Berlin, 14th century B.C., contains the copy of a treatise on inflammation which was found “written in ancient writing, rolled up in a coffer under the feet of an Anubis in the town of

Sokhem (Letopolis), in the time of His Sacred Majesty Thot the Righteous. After his death it was handed on to King Suat on account of its importance. - It was then restored to its place under the feet of the statue, and sealed up by the sacred scribe and wise chief of the physicians.”

‘In Egypt, about the eleventh century B.C., there was a college of physicians, who belonged to the sacerdotal class. They were not confined to one sex. The sculptures confirm Exodus i. 15, that women practised medicine.’

‘Medical science attained so high a degree of perfection in Egypt that there were specialists in the different branches of the art, and the physician was only allowed to practise in his own branch. There were oculists and dentists, those who treated mental disorders, and those who investigated obscure diseases, οἱ δὲ τῶν ἀφανέων νούσων. There are medical papyri which treat of these several diseases. In the Hermaic books a whole chapter is devoted to diseases of the eye, and mummies have been found in Thebes with their teeth stopped in gold.’¹

To guard the people against quacks and the rash experiments of young doctors, the Egyptian physi-

¹ *Westminster Review*, No. 104, p. 430.

cians were required to follow the rules laid down in the medical treatises preserved in the principal temple of each city; the idea being that the old must be better than the new. Aristotle, however, says that they were allowed to alter the orthodox treatment; yet if they did so it was at their peril, as their own lives were forfeit for the life of the patient.

The Babylonians and Assyrians alone, among the great nations of antiquity, had no physicians. The sick man was laid on a couch in the public square, and the passers-by were required to ask him the nature of his disease, so that if they or any of their acquaintances had been similarly afflicted they might advise him as to the remedies he should adopt.¹

‘Æsculapius, to some historians a mythical personage, appears in human form at Epidaurus, and extends his saving right hand over all the earth, to heal the souls that are in error and the bodies that are diseased.’ His treatment was so successful that after his death festivals called Asclepia were celebrated to his memory at Athens and many other parts of Greece. Temples for the treatment of the sick, called Asclepiades, were founded in honour of him. They were generally built in the most healthy

¹ *Westminster Review*, No. 104, p. 428.

places that could be chosen, and ornamented with votive tablets, on which were inscribed the diseases which had been successfully treated and the remedies employed. The *Asclepiades* placed¹ their chief reliance on hygienic means—baths, open-air exercise, and moderation in food and drink. The *Asclepiades* meddled not with the dead; by their laws no one was allowed to die in the establishment.

Hippocrates, whose genius reigned without a rival for twenty-three centuries, was nurtured in the famous *Asclepias* of Cos. He was born 460 B.C., and was one of a family whose members had practised medicine for three centuries in the temple of Cos. In addition to his own vast experience, he used freely the materials of the tablets or archives preserved in the temple.

Medical science owes much to his accurate observation of the natural history of disease. In therapeutics, however, he fell into the cardinal mistake of regarding disease as a positive entity or substance, not a derangement of health. Hippocrates inveighed

¹ The *Asclepias*, or the therapeutic establishment, presented singular advantages; generally built on some healthy elevated spot, or near a mineral spring, with a doctor presiding over all its arrangements. The patient was put through a preparatory course of treatment by baths, careful dieting, perfect quiet, for a week before the real medicinal treatment commenced.

with great warmth against all those who corrupted medicine by introducing vague hypotheses; yet he lost sight of his own teaching, and based his treatment, not on the distinct facts of relationship between the action of medicine on the healthy organism and on the diseased, but upon his own opinion of the cause of disease. Yet he caught a glimpse of the truth, although it did not much influence his teaching.

‘Law rules all things,’ he writes; and yet he is one of the first to leave facts, the only true foundation of law, for the fanciful theories of his own imagination. Hence, much as he enriched the knowledge of the origin, natural course, and termination of disease, he did but little for the Science of Therapeutics.

Like the best physicians in all ages, Hippocrates excelled in prognosis, owing to his sagacity in observing the natural history of disease. Hippocrates was the first to acknowledge the principles of nature (*φύσις*) in superintending and regulating the bodily functions. With Socrates and Plato for contemporaries, his writings owe much to the speculative philosophy of those great men.¹ Looking upon the

¹ In a less degree he learned from Aristotle. ‘There is the same

disease as something foreign to the human body,¹ he treated, not the individual sick person, but his own idea of the disease. He viewed disease as an excess of blood in spring, of yellow bile in summer, of black bile in autumn, and of phlegm in winter. He used medicines according to his opinion of their nature, not according to the relationship between their action and the disease. The primary pathological doctrine of Hippocrates was that of the 'Humoral Pathology'—that the essential seat of disease was in the fluids of the body. The belief in 'nature' as a presiding principle naturally led to the teaching of the 'restorative power of nature' in the removal of disease.

He regarded the body as composed of the four

course to be pursued in philosophy, and in every science or branch of knowledge. *You must study facts.* Experience alone can give you general principles on any subject. This is the case in astronomy, which is based on the observation of astronomical phenomena; and it is the case with every branch of science or art. When the facts in each branch are brought together, it will be the province of the logician to set out the demonstrations in a manner clear and fit for use. When the investigation into nature is complete, you will be able in some cases to exhibit a demonstration; in other cases you will have to say that demonstration is not attainable.' ('Prior Anal.' I. xxx.)—Aristotle, Sir Alexander Grant, Bart.

¹ Yet when Socrates, the one whose wisdom it ever was to reduce all mental phenomena to their ultimate elements, and natural things to their most simple forms, was asked how he would define disease, he answered: 'A disarrangement of the body.'

primary elements, air, fire, earth, water, variously combined to produce the four cardinal humours, blood, phlegm, bile, and black bile; to the equipoise of which he attributed health, and to the loss of such balance disease.¹ His chief practice was depletion, either by the lancet, or by purgatives, or expectorants. Hippocrates had the innate genius of the true physician, and was far wiser in the treatment of disease than his system would indicate. With the doctrine of treatment founded on his opinion of the nature of disease, he was yet in reality the founder of the rational empirical method. He adopted remedies not in relation to his system, but what seemed in any way useful in disease—*ex usu in morbis*. The ‘practice of Hippocrates may be defined as a rational empiricism.’

Hippocrates lived in an age in which intolerance was not active, hence the rapid progress of medicine during his life. In Galen’s time the dogma of authority flourished, which, in the words of Dr. Lefort of Paris, ‘immobilised’ science; liberty favoured its advance.²

The first well-marked schism in medicine, about

¹ *History of Medicine*, Dr. Meryon, p. 23.

² Dr. Lefort, *Lancet*, Nov. 22, 1873, p. 757.

250 B.C., arose from the mistake of Hippocrates in leaving the region of pure observation¹ for that of speculation; as a natural reaction from which arose the sect of the Empirics, priding itself on following experience alone, to the neglect of anatomy and physiology, because they savoured of 'rationalism,' and all but repudiating etiology and diagnosis. Against this came a strong protest in the sect of the Dogmatists, claiming all authority for doctrine or theory.

From the speculations and discords of the Empirics and Methodists in the early centuries, Greece was aroused to the stern reality of disease by the occurrence of the terrible pestilence at Athens in the year 430 B.C., so admirably described by Thucydides. Like most epidemics, it came through Egypt from Persia or Ethiopia. It first appeared at the Piræus, the seaport of Athens, where its advent was so virulent and sudden that popular report at once ascribed it to poison cast into the wells by the Peloponnesians.

The dry, healthy, elevated situations of many of

¹ 'Facts alone have been employed to establish other natural sciences, whilst in medicine the human imagination has been taxed to the utmost in framing hypotheses to accord with, or account for, the various phenomena which are presenting themselves to the physician's notice.'—*The History of Medicine*, by Dr. Meryon.

the chief Greek cities rendered the occurrence of epidemics so rare that little heed was taken of them in Greece. But it was not so in ancient Rome ; the unwholesome situation of that great city was much aggravated by the overcrowding of men and animals in its narrow streets. The plague proved a deadly scourge to its inhabitants. Medical science had but very uncertain skill to investigate its cause, and scanty resources for its treatment. After so many outbreaks of epidemics, the need for drainage of the city was recognised. The 'Cloaca Maxima' remains to this day as one of the most remarkable monuments of ancient Rome. Even at the present time it is astonishing to look upon its admirable masonry and the stream of water flowing through the ancient channel.

Gradually breaking away from the speculations and drugging of the Greeks, the Roman people took kindly to men called quacks, such as Asclepiades, the friend of Cicero. Dissatisfied with the drugging of that day, he treated his patients by hygienic means—careful dieting, baths, exercise, and change of habits of life. He became the horror, the incarnation of evil, to the 'apothecaries' of his day ; the men who then, as now, see good in nothing except

mixtures, pills, plasters, and other manufactures of their craft. To discourage drugging and substitute wise regulation of habits of life, is still an unpardonable sin to the orthodox practitioner.

Weary with the quarrels of the Empirics and Dogmatists arose the sect of Eclectics, professing to select the good and avoid the bad in all the systems of the Empirics, Dogmatists, Methodists, &c. Of all the 'sects' that of the Eclectics was about the worst. Eclecticism in medicine is like the mule in creation, essentially barren. The Eclectics enjoyed a short-lived existence, and soon made way for the 'Sceptics,' whose reign extended over most of the second century of the Christian era. They were satisfied to maintain 'that nothing could be known and nothing demonstrated.' To such crude nihilism Christianity came in as a resting-place. Till its doctrines became corrupted it proved the antidote of Scepticism. But, alas ! corruption came early. In the second and following centuries, the monks and anchorites destroyed the simplicity of Christian faith and doctrine, and changed the truth into necromancy and charlatanism.

For six centuries, *i.e.* from Hippocrates to Galen, all is vague and contradictory in therapeutics till the

latter introduced a very positive theory of medical practice. Galen was born at Pergamos, A.D. 131, and studied medicine at Alexandria at the time when all was conflict between the rival sects of Dogmatists, Empirics, Methodists, and Pneumatics. He endeavoured to bring physicians back to nature and accurate observation, but he mixed up with this much speculation and many fanciful theories, in the attempt to follow the philosophy of Plato and Aristotle. For upwards of fifteen centuries his system reigned supreme in Europe. Whilst Hippocrates founded his treatment of disease on his own opinion of the nature of the *disease*, Galen¹ founded his system on his idea

¹ 'Galen, in the second century after Christ, did more for medicine than any ten men since. He fell upon evil times, when the old faiths had rotted away, and the old philosophies were found cold guides, when swinish debauchery was the only real enjoyment, and when those who cared not to live for that cared not to live at all. The physicians of his day at Rome were generally panders to vice, slaves ready to adopt any opinion most agreeable to their patrons, believing in nothing because everything seemed a sham. Yet, in the midst of the society of the doomed empire, Galen buckled himself to his life work, with a full faith that there was a true art of healing latent among the impostures he saw practised around him. It would seem to be from Plato that he acquired the notion of diseases being additional forces, foreign and inimical to the animal, with a birth, prime, and decline, like those of a physiological nature. The whole duty of a physician, according to him, lay in opposing the action of these morbid forces (*ἐναντιώσεις*). Remedies were therefore to be sought which in a healthy man would

of the nature of *medicines*, regarding each to be either hot or cold, dry or moist, &c. He forsook the region of observation and facts for speculative opinions about the nature of disease and the nature of medicines; yet he indicated the necessity for seeing a relationship between the action of medicines on the human body in health and in disease: that relationship being of 'contraria contrariis,' or the Antipathic Law,¹ which for 1,600 years has been associated with his name. He neglected to observe the exact symptoms of the action of medicines on the healthy, and unfortunately taught his followers to apply the law of 'contraria contrariis' according to their opinion of the nature of disease and of the drug action.

This substitution of the doctor's opinion for the exact observation of facts has been the cause of the barren state of therapeutics since his time to the present age. It has borne bad fruit to science, having caused physicians for many centuries to neglect the observation of the actual phenomena of disease, and to substitute theory or opinion. To the present hour this is the deadly gap in the science of medicine. The action of each medicine on the healthy body is

produce symptoms contrary to those of the disease.'—*The Quarterly Review*, No. 252, April 1868, p. 538.

¹ *History of Medicine*, Dr. Meryon, p. 137.

little understood; the little that is known is muddled by the opinions of such and such a doctor that it is 'alterative' or 'sedative,' or some other word that only serves to confuse knowledge.

Galen had a true idea of the first duty of the physician—to aim at maintaining the different organs of the body in their natural condition, and re-establishing their healthy function when diseased. With the genius which enabled him to acquire an ascendancy over all the physicians of his times, Galen was deficient in the accurate observation of disease which characterised Hippocrates. His practice was complicated with speculative doctrines and fancies, which proved a fertile source of dispute for many centuries.

From the time of Galen to the first incursion of the Goths (in the fifth century after Christ), medical schools flourished at Rome and Constantinople. The fierce destructive energy of the Gothic invasion scattered medical science, and left it for many centuries in the hands of monks and priests—the rulers of that dark age—from the fifth to the eleventh century; during which, in the words of Gibbon, 'it would be difficult, within the same historical space, to find more vice and less virtue.'

Through all the early Christian centuries, the priesthood monopolised the scanty knowledge of the times, and exercised its power to impress the people with a superstitious awe of their knowledge, which enabled them to rule men's bodies as well as their minds.

The Asclepias, or hygienic establishment of the Greeks, became gradually changed into the hospital, over which the monks presided, and in which much was done to alleviate the sufferings of the poor within whose reach was the hospital near at hand. Few but the rich could travel to the Asclepias, far away on some favoured hill.

As the Greeks received the idea of the 'Asclepias' from the Egyptian 'dispensary,' so Christianity took the idea of the hospital from the Greek Asclepias, the improvement upon the latter being so great as to betray Dr. Farrar, in his 'Life of Christ,' to exaggerate not a little in writing, 'Amidst all the boasted civilisation of antiquity there existed no hospitals, no penitentiaries, no asylums.' The true testimony to Christianity being that it found a partial imperfect asylum for the sick who could travel long distances to the Asclepias, and brought to the door of the poor an hospital where the

weak, the necessitous, the sick, could find shelter and care.

The gross darkness of the Druids, amongst the Gauls and Britons, reproduced the heathen idolatry of the early Greek philosophy in ascribing diseases to the anger of the gods, to appease whom was the sacred privilege of the priests. ‘Numberless charms, spells, and incantations were made use of, to deceive the patient and increase their own consequence.’

Little by little the practice of medicine passed from the hands of benevolent men trying to help the sick, into those of the impudent quack, professing to understand the secrets of nature, and pretending to possess occult and supernatural means of cure, selling talismans and charms as preservatives against disease, changing the practice of medicine into mysticism and magic, too often for gain.

As medical knowledge declined in the West, after the first siege of Rome, A.D. 408, it flickered into a very feeble flame in the East and in Spain, during the reign of the Saracens, who lacked genius, and devoted all their energy to a steady imitation of Galen, ‘the god of their idolatry.’ In their therapeutics a very large part is taken up with pretended specifics, charms, talismans, amulets. Although

they added many¹ articles to the *Materia Medica*, the treatment of disease was but little advanced. To the Arabian physicians medical science owes one great boon, the institution of chemical laboratories. Geber's vain search after an universal remedy was fruitful to science by instituting the habit of chemical research. An offshoot of the Arabian school flourished at Cordova in Spain (the parent of the French school at Montpellier). The offspring of a degenerating race, it was rich in nothing but in excerpts from Galen and Hippocrates. 'They borrowed so much that their writings were soon forgotten.'

Rhazes was the most distinguished man of the school of Cordova. The honesty and uprightness of his life were the truest answer to the impostors and quacks of that age. Another of the same school deserves notice—Avicenna, of whom it is related that 'whenever he recognised a new truth in others, or discovered one himself, he is said to have prostrated himself in humble thankfulness to God.'²

¹ 'The Arabians added camphor, senna, musk, nux-vomica, aloes, manna, cassia, rhubarb, and tamarinds.'—*History of Medicine*, by Dr. Meryon, p. 127.

² *History of Medicine*, by Dr. Meryon, p. 113.

The vain search of the alchemists after the 'philosopher's stone' was prosecuted with vigour in the thirteenth century. It was supposed—besides having the property of producing gold—to possess the power of curing all diseases, and hence obtained the title of the 'universal medicine.' In its primary object the search of course failed, yet in the numerous efforts which the alchemists made to accomplish their object they acquired considerable information about the nature and properties of the substances employed by them in their researches.

Then arose the sect of Chemical Physicians, who opposed themselves to the Galenists. Amongst the most distinguished was Paracelsus, a man of the most consummate audacity and presumption. He boasted that he had discovered the 'elixir vitæ,' the universal remedy of which mankind had been so long in search; but his own death, at the age of forty-eight, served to humble the confidence of his followers. The leading principle of the Chemists was that the living body is subject to the same chemical laws as inanimate matter, and that all the phenomena of life may be explained by the operation of these laws. They asserted that disease was caused by an acid or alkaline humour. Their

therapeutics were invariably 'contraria contrariis' all through.¹

In the sixteenth century rapid strides were made in anatomical investigation, amply rewarded in the discovery of the circulation of the blood by the immortal Harvey, and of the absorbent system by Asselli, Rudsheck, and Bartholine, while the structure and office of the lungs, and the relation which they bear to the heart, were explained by Malpighi, Hooke, &c.

In 1659 the learned Englishman, Willis, published his celebrated treatise on fermentation and fever, a doctrine fashionable for a time, and again revived at the present time. Willis was succeeded by Sydenham, who, though his writings abound in theory, had the great merit of not allowing his speculative opinions to interfere with his treatment. In one important point he agreed very nearly with Hippocrates, that diseased action consists essentially

¹ 'Still, it can hardly be questioned that quite up to our own times the Galenical notion of curing diseases by their contraries has held its ground bravely. Its permanence has been in a great measure due to its openness to receive modifications and partial reform. One of the most important of these is an amplification of Hippocrates' suggestion, that diseases contain in themselves their own cure, into Sydenham's attribution of their phenomena to an effort of nature to get rid of some noxious material.'—*The Quarterly Review*, No. 252. April 1869.

in an effort of nature to remove some morbid or noxious cause, and that the great object of the practitioner is to assist in bringing about the crisis, and to regulate the actions of the system so as to prevent either their excess or defect. Sydenham's idea of attributing the phenomena of disease to an effort of nature to get rid of some noxious material, was the first real innovation or change from the Galenical principle of '*contraria contrariis curantur.*'

This practice consisted rather in attempts to palliate certain symptoms than to counteract or remove their cause. Sydenham's natural sagacity caused him to feel the value of the inductive method, while unaware of the great importance to the science of medicine of the great truths which had been promulgated by Bacon. Sydenham has been styled the English Hippocrates, and his writings, whilst abounding in theory, resemble those of Hippocrates in containing the most accurate description of disease. His genius enabled him to seize upon the most essential features of a disease, and to direct his attention to those points alone which tended to illustrate the nature of the morbid changes that were produced. His observations upon epidemic diseases possess special interest.

In the seventeenth century, Harvey, Malpighi, and Ruysch, imbued with the newly-discovered knowledge of the circulation of the blood, taught that the cause of disease was to be found in spasm and relaxation of the vessels, but, like all the doctrines founded on opinions and not on facts, the gain to therapeutics was very scanty.

In the seventeenth century, in Italy, Bonet laid the foundation of anatomical pathology. His work 'Sepulchretum' described a large number of cases of diseases, with their history, and the appearances observed upon dissection. His investigations were followed up by his illustrious pupil Morgagni. Morbid anatomy could only see disease in the solids or the fluids of the body, and expressed its therapeutics by free depletion, to get rid of the morbid matter from the blood ; but in spite of all the bleeding, and contrary to the theory, the patients died so fast that physicians began to distrust the lancet.

In Italy arose the Mathematical School, inaugurated by Bonelli. He maintained that all the functions of the body may be explained by the application of the ordinary ¹ physical laws—hydrostatics, hydraulics, &c.

¹ This doctrine is again becoming fashionable with the modern school of advanced physiologists.

The doctrines of the chemical and mathematical physicians were alike rejected by the celebrated Stahl, who was born at Anspach in 1660. He observed the action which the mind exercises over the body, and proved that these effects could not be referred merely to a chemical or mechanical agent. He bestowed all his attention on the study of what he termed vital actions, regarded it as the duty of the physician to superintend the actions of the 'anima'; generally, to co-operate with its efforts; if irregular or injurious, to endeavour to restrain or counteract them.

While Stahl and Hoffmann were promulgating their doctrines in the University of Halle, the celebrated Boerhaave was teaching at Leyden. He (Boerhaave) had a mind and character peculiarly well adapted for the age in which he lived, when a variety of new facts and hypotheses were brought into view, and when it required consummate judgment to weigh the opposing evidence. His great object in the formation of his system was to collect all that was valuable from preceding writers, and by means of these materials to erect a system which should be eclectic and true: 'What may be called the eclectic state, trying all things with a candour and

real love of improvement which gives the best omens of a still higher success.’¹

The grand error of Boerhaave was, like the besetting sin of so many, that he depended more upon opinions than upon facts. His system accordingly could not stand the test of experience in an age when an active spirit of investigation prevailed. It was generally discarded soon after the death of its originator.

Haller, a pupil of Boerhaave, and contemporary of Cullen, has been termed the father of modern physiology.² Although not engaged in the practice of medicine, he contributed more to our knowledge of disease than any of his predecessors. His long and well-directed experimental researches established his theory of irritability and sensibility as specific properties attached to the two great systems of the animal frame, the muscular and nervous; to which, either separately or conjointly, he referred all the phenomena of the living body. Moreover, in addition to his actual discoveries, he rendered even a greater service to science by his example of abstaining from

¹ Carlyle on *French Poetry* : *Voltaire*, p. 45.

² Next to Haller, John Hunter in England gave its truest bent to human physiology by the careful study of comparative anatomy, which has borne rich fruit to humanity ever since.

all mere speculative opinions, and forming his deductions from experiment and facts.

From Hippocrates to Haller medical treatment was more or less dependent upon the *opinions* of the doctor as to the nature of medicines and disease.

‘The laws of nature are not things which we can evolve by any speculative method. On the contrary, we have to discover them in the facts: we have to test them by repeated observation or experiment. In proportion only as they hold good under a constantly increasing change of conditions, in a constantly increasing number of cases, and in the greater delicacy in the means of observation, does our confidence in their trustworthiness rise.’¹

Haller, in the eighteenth century, was the first practically to teach that the true guide to the treatment of disease must be sought for in the accurate knowledge of the action of medicinal agents on the human body in health. ‘In the first place, the remedy is to be tried on the healthy body, without any foreign substance mixed with it; a small dose is to be taken, and attention is to be directed to every effect produced by it; for example, on the pulse, the temperature, the respiration, the secretions. Having

¹ Helmholtz, *Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects*, p. 370.

obtained their obvious phenomena in health, you may then pass on to experiment on the body in a state of disease.'

The genius of Haller gave its impetus to the mind of Hahnemann, who laboured for many years to elucidate the physiological action of medicinal agents, often with artificial and exaggerated minuteness. His great enthusiasm led him to reject *in toto* all that savoured of Galen; caused him to ascribe too much power to medicinal substances, and to impute too little to the practical management of the patient's habits, diet, exercise, baths, external applications, choice of climate, soil, and situation.

Contemporary with Haller lived Hahnemann, born in 1755, at Meissen, near Dresden, where he settled in medical practice in 1784. Five years afterwards he removed to Leipsic. There, whilst engaged in translating Cullen's 'Materia Medica' into German, meditating upon the action of cinchona bark in ague, he took large doses of it, to learn its action on the healthy body. In the course of four days he experienced the symptoms of ague. It then occurred to him that *the reason why cinchona cures ague is because of the power inherent in it to pro-*

duce symptoms in a healthy person similar to those of ague.

From this the system of Homœopathy became gradually evolved,¹ after many years of patient labour in proving, upon his own person, the qualities or actions of various medicines. Gradually also he began to lessen the amount of dose, not by any logical deduction from facts, but rather from

¹ It is most interesting to notice that other observers at a distance corroborated this proving of cinchona, as evidenced by the following extract from Trousseau and Pidoux, *Traité de la Thérapeutique*, &c., seventh edition, 1862 :—

‘Each day’s observations,’ says M. Bretonneau, ‘prove that cinchona, given in a large dose, determines in a great number of subjects a very marked febrile movement. The characters of this fever, and the time when it shows itself, vary in different individuals : oftenest tinnitus aurium, deafness, and a species of intoxication precede the invasion of this fever ; a slight shivering then occurs ; a dry heat, accompanied by headache, succeeds to these first symptoms ; they gradually abate, and end by sweat. Far from yielding to new and higher doses of this medicine, the fever produced by cinchona is only exasperated.’

Commenting on this testimony of M. Bretonneau, who was in his day one of the most eminent of French physicians, MM. Trousseau and Pidoux continue :—

‘But if strong doses are renewed each day, and continued during a long time, besides the stomach pains, of which we have spoken, there manifests itself a species of *fever* exactly indicated by M. Bretonneau, *and which effects an intermittent type*, when the cinchona is given in an intermittent manner. *This fever is a species of vicious circle, in which very often inexperienced physicians turn, who are ignorant of the action of cinchona ; they redouble the doses of the medicine, and throw the patient into a state which may be very serious.*’

an arbitrary conceit of his own fancy, till he broached the mystical doctrine of infinitesimal doses and of dynamisation. The grand mistake of Hahnemann was, not to have rested in the promulgation of the primary Law of Therapeutics. In forsaking the accurate interpretation of facts, he became a 'system builder,' like Galen or Boerhaave—essentially a dogmatist, *i.e.* one whose influence as a teacher depended largely upon the acceptance of his fundamental doctrines or dogmata as regards the nature of disease, its causes, and its cure.¹

The tendency of the present age is to mistrust the 'systems' of medicine which rely upon doctrines or dogmata; to rely altogether on the accurate facts² of experience searched out by the most perfect

¹ W. T. Gardner, M.D., *The Lancet*, Nov. 17, 1877.

² 'This is, in fact, the crucial question in the inductive process—Do the instances you have got adequately represent the whole class of similar instances, so as to give you the key to a law of nature? For instance, if it is found that in two or three cases a particular treatment cures the cholera, how can you tell whether the induction is adequate, and that you are justified in asserting, as a general principle, that "such and such a treatment cures the cholera?" Modern logic tells us that a statement of the kind requires verification; and modern writers, such as Bacon, Whewell, and Mill, are at great pains to point out the best methods of verification,—which after all consist in observing and experimenting further; in eliminating all accidental circumstances; in recording, and, if possible, accounting for, the facts which go against your principle, and, finally, in either rejecting it as unproven, or bringing it out as com-

methods of investigation, proved at the bedside of the sick. Such facts, combined into laws by a true method of interpretation, become the fruitful source of blessing to humanity in its time of suffering.

With all his vast practice, it is singular that Hahnemann published the records of but two cases, one of which was a model of accurate description—a case of gastralgia, for which he prescribed the strongest or mother tincture of bryonia, which effectually cured the disease in a few days.

‘Mrs. S., laundress, forty and odd years old, had been laid up for three weeks, when she consulted me, on September 1, 1815.

‘1. At every movement, especially when treading, she has stitches in the pit of her stomach, coming, as she expresses it, from the left side; the stitches are worst when making a mis-step.

‘2. When lying down she feels quite well; she has then no pain anywhere, neither in the side nor in the pit of the stomach.

‘3. She cannot sleep after three o’clock in the morning.

pletely established after passing through the ordeal of thorough examination.’—*Aristotle (British Classics).*

‘4. She relishes her food, but after having eaten something she feels an inclination to vomit.

‘5. When this inclination to vomit comes on, the water accumulates in her mouth and runs out of it as in waterbrash.

‘6. After every meal she has several empty risings.

‘7. She is of a vehement temper, disposed to be angry. When the pain is violent she is covered with sweat. Her menses are regular, and had ceased a fortnight ago.

‘Bryonia deserves a preference over every other remedy in this case. As the woman was very robust, and as the forces of disease had affected her organism so painfully that she was not able to continue her work, and as, moreover, her vital powers were impaired, I gave her a full drop of the tincture of bryonia, with directions to see me again in forty-eight hours. I told my friend E——, who was present, that the woman’s health ought to be restored after this period, which he doubted, not being yet fully converted to the new doctrine. In two days he returned to know the result, but the woman did not come. My friend, being impatient and determined to know what effect the medicine had pro-

duced, travelled to the village where the woman resided, to inform himself. He found the woman, and inquired of her why she had not returned? But she replied, "What should I do at the doctor's? Next day I was quite well and able to go about my washing, and ever since I have been as well as I am now. A thousand thanks to the doctor, but folks like me have no time to spare of their work; I had not earned a cent for three weeks past." '1

This use of strong tinctures may be called the practice of his mature manhood, so unlike the whimsical speculations of his old age, when his mind could not brook the slightest opposition, nor admit of any independent investigation by any one of his followers, from whom he exacted a blind submission, which his early disciples most freely gave.

When cholera invaded Europe in 1831, Hahnemann prescribed camphor, *in large doses*, frequently repeated: at the time, too, when he was full of his idea of infinitesimal doses, which he recognised were not potent enough to grapple with that terrible disease. Refusing to extend his own experience of

¹ From the preface to the second volume of Hahnemann's *Materia Medica Pura*, Hempel's translation. Published by Radde, New York, and Baillière, London, 1846.

that disease to others nearly as deadly, he insisted upon ignoring the facts of experience to promulgate the whimsical notion of dynamisation, begotten not of careful experiment, but of fanciful dogmatism, which denounced in harsh terms all who differed from him. *Amicus Plato, sed magis amica Veritas.*

Truth¹ is greater than Hahnemann, and of late years his speculations about 'Psora' and 'infinitesimal doses' have been tacitly given up by all the most skilful and intelligent of his followers.

Following up Haller's idea of the necessity of

¹ 'Some people suppose that a physician, professing belief in homœopathic law, is obliged to limit his practice strictly to the application of that law. He is not to administer a purgative, or to give an opiate, or to prescribe quinine, or to recommend a mineral water, under any circumstances, without in some way incurring the suspicion of sailing under false colours, of having deserted his creed and betrayed his principles. To those who cannot rise above the mere partisan spirit of cliques and schools, this may seem to be a righteous judgment. The man, however, who is loyal only to nature and to truth, regards such restrictions as sheer impertinence, and claims everything which *cures*, be the process explainable or not, as inalienably his own. He is astonished at the blindness and bigotry of the old school, who permit the grandest treasures of the curative art to lie unrecognised before them. He sets them a nobler example. He cultivates assiduously his own special field of science, but if he finds any residuum of truth or usefulness in allopathy, or any other system, he asks no man's permission to use it; but, acknowledging its source, appropriates it by divine right as the legitimate property of every healer of the sick.'—Wm. H. Holcombe: *Address before the Hahnemann Medical Society of Cincinnati*, 1875.

the knowledge of the effects of medicines upon the healthy human body before applying them to the cure of disease, Hahnemann first sought for the law of cure, irrespective of *any theory of disease*. At a later period he fell into the old mistake which he so eloquently denounced in others. His own theory of Psora was just as baseless as any of the many theories which he helped to overthrow.

Twenty-seven years ago I saw that the essential truth of Hahnemann's law was totally independent of his speculations about 'dynamisation.' Adopting with great delight the law of '*similia similibus curantur*' as the chief, though not the only, foundation for therapeutics, I learnt for myself that Hahnemann 'sober,' teaching the use of the pure, undiluted tinctures, was a far better guide to heal the sick than Hahnemann 'drunk' with mysticism, calling for the exclusive use of infinitesimal doses. The latter I gradually cast aside *in toto*, as untrustworthy and unjust to the sick, whose diseases too often remained stationary under treatment by globules, but were most effectually and quickly cured by tangible doses of the same medicines which failed to cure when given in infinitesimal doses.

Thus we see for the many centuries—from

Hippocrates to Hahnemann—theories of treatment, all turning on theories of the nature of disease, or of the supposed nature or effects of medicines. Hence the uncertainty, because of the treacherous foundation upon man's thoughts and opinions, not upon facts.

The latter part of the eighteenth century was one of the darkest periods in the history of medicine. Large quantities of various drugs were mixed together, till the doctor's prescription became a source of hopeless confusion, obscuring all therapeutic science, and reducing the practice of medicine to a rough-and-ready art of crude drugging, to the neglect of physiological knowledge and hygiene.

At that period of imperfect light, when medicine was like a 'ship tossing on the ocean without a compass,' the far-seeing eye of genius enabled Hahnemann to bring in an idea of infinite usefulness, which has spread over the entire region of medical practice, giving the key-note to every great improvement in therapeutics from his day to the present. Insensibly the practice of physicians of all countries has been modified and improved by the sharp, exclusive¹ teaching of Hahnemann.

¹ Hume's argument that 'the intolerance of Christianity by

Apart from all the mistakes, prejudices, and later theories of the illustrious Hahnemann, the truth cannot be shaken that, in many cases, although not in all, there is a relationship of similarity between the physiological action of the remedial agent and its essential curative action. Interpretations (theories) may vary and fall to the ground, the facts cannot perish, and remain the surest guide to successful treatment, to ignore which is destructive of success.

Dr. James Ross, in the 'Practitioner' for October 1870, describes the theory of 'similia similibus' as 'my theory,' omitting to add that 'my theory' is nearly word for word that of Samuel Hahnemann.¹ Laws of therapeutics are built upon no man's theory, but upon the sure foundation of facts, not needing Hahnemann's theory, much less that of Dr. James Ross, both of which may fall to the ground; yet the truth stands, that the action of medicinal agents

which it refused alliance with other religions, and insisted in reigning alone or not at all, facilitated its reception,' applies with singular accuracy to the introduction and spread of homœopathy.

¹ 'Dr. Ringer, in his recent work on Therapeutics, recommends mercury in mumps, tonsillitis, and dysentery: and this is only what might be anticipated if my theory is the correct one.'—*Practitioner*, Oct. 1870, 'On the Action of Mercury,' by James Ross, M.D.

in disease follows the relationship of similarity in most cases.

The time has come to dispense with hypothesis and theory. In medicine, the ultimate appeal must be to facts, which true science discovers, arranges, combines, and interprets. It is precious work to clear away the gross darkness of mock science, even when hid under an appearance of learning.

The need in the study of '*materia medica pura*' is to discover accurately the individual action of each remedial agent, to exclude all doubtful matter, so as to bring into clearer light the special characteristic of each, wherein its curative sphere lies. Also to find out the influences that oppose the direct or curative action, in order to remove or obviate their opposing influences.

The scientific teaching of therapeutics should begin at the accurate knowledge of the effects of medicinal agents upon the healthy human body. The physiological action then becomes the key to accurate application of therapeutic agents in disease, the exact signs, symptoms, and causes of which being investigated, the student of medicine would learn a double diagnosis—that of the disease and of

the medicinal agent most similar or most contrary to it. Thus, accuracy of therapeutics would go *pari passu* with accuracy of medical knowledge, and 'faith in medicine' become general. Exact knowledge is the only true remedy for heterodoxy. A large field is still left for the empirical skill of the doctor: indeed, a fruitful field to the diligent worker. The more fruitful the more he is experienced in the application of the great laws of therapeutics.

In the eighteenth century Cullen taught that the living body consists of a number of organs, each of which possesses powers of a specific nature, and that when irregularity occurs in the actions of the whole machine, either from internal or external causes, if it be not in an excessive degree, the self-regulating principle is sufficient to control the operation of the morbid cause, and to restore the system to its healthy condition.

This regulating principle, the '*vis medicatrix naturæ*,' differs essentially from the '*Archæus*' of Van Helmont, or the '*Anima*' of Stahl, inasmuch as it was supposed not to be anything superadded to the body, but one of the powers or properties necessary to its constitution as a living system. What

may be called the Cullenian school of medicine included a large portion of the most distinguished British physicians during the latter part of the eighteenth century. The rational empiricism, as it has been termed, which he so firmly established, superseded, in this country at least, the opposite extreme of speculation and hypothesis.

The early part of the nineteenth century is a most distinctive epoch in the history of therapeutics. The teaching of Brown cast a fresh light upon the practice of medicine. He attempted to explain all the phenomena of life and disease by a specific hypothesis of his own. Originally destined for the Church, Brown never devoted himself to the elementary studies of medicine, but possessing natural genius, he set himself to the task of opposing the doctrines of Cullen. He assumed that the living body possesses a specific property, or power, termed 'excitability'; that everything which affects the living body acts upon this power as an excitant or stimulant. He assumed that the effect of this in its ordinary state is to produce the healthy condition of the functions: when excessive to cause exhaustion or direct debility; when defective to produce indirect debility. He assumed that all morbid action

depends upon one or other of these states of direct or indirect debility.

Accordingly he arranged diseases in two great classes of Sthenic and Asthenic, and directed treatment only to the general means for increasing or diminishing the excitement, without any regard to specific symptoms; the only consideration he recognised being that of degree, the only measure that of quality. Brown, in the preface to his 'Elements of Medicine,' relates how he wasted twenty years of his life in 'learning, teaching, and diligently scrutinising every part of medicine.' That in his thirty-sixth year he had his first fit of gout. 'For many years before he had lived well.' It happened, however, that a few months before the attack of gout he had adopted a diet more sparing than usual. After the first attack 'the disease did not return till six years later, and only then in consequence of unusual low living for several months.'

The disease, according to the old theory, depended upon plethora and excessive vigour; vegetable aliment was enjoined, wine was forbidden.

An entire year was passed in a strict adherence to this regimen. In that space of time he experienced no less than six fits of gout, and the whole

year—except fourteen days—was divided between limping and excruciating pain.

If excess of vigour was the cause of the disease, according to the general theory, it became to him a subject of inquiry how such distressing symptoms were to be explained: why the disease had not made its first appearance twelve or fifteen years before, at a time when there was in reality more blood and vigour in the system, and why it only came on after a considerable reduction of his diet—why so great an interval, during which he had returned to his usual full diet, had intervened between the first fit and these recent ones? ¹

Brown paid but little attention to ‘diagnosis.’ His description of disease is very meagre and imperfect. His doctrine and practice were attractive to many by their plausibility. Dividing all diseases into the two classes of Sthenic and Asthenic, his treatment was equally simple. Stimuli of different kinds for the asthenic; bleeding, low diet, and purging for the sthenic. The list of sthenic diseases is by far the smaller of the two in his classification.

The *Brunonian* system obtained many adherents

¹ *Dr. Brown's Works.* Edited by his Son, 1804.

in this country. In Italy for some time it enjoyed considerable popularity.

Brown struck the key-note in the supporting system of medical practice. The fire of Brown's enthusiasm fell upon Graves, who, going round the wards of the Meath Hospital, once said to his class, 'If anything is to be written on my tombstone, let it be: "This man fed fevers."' When the practice of most physicians in Europe was that of starving disease into subjection—mistaking the true significance of delirium, as if indicative of inflammation or congestion, to be treated by leeches and blisters to the head, with low diet—Graves taught that good food and the moderate use of alcohol cured many bad cases that the opposite system of treatment killed. His practice and teaching had a wonderful effect for good at the time when the genius and fire of Broussais was all-powerful for evil in Europe.¹

The therapeutical teaching of Broussais² was the

¹ The early annals of the nineteenth century record a brilliant list of Frenchmen illustrious in physiology and pathology—Cuvier, Bichat, Majendie, Pinel, Andral, Louis. Germany at the same time produced physiologists and anatomists of great ability—Meckel, Wrisberg, Reil, Sprengel, &c., &c. But while the labours of these distinguished men did great things for anatomy, physiology, and pathology, the treatment of disease received little or no help.

² Dr. J. Henry Bennett, coming fresh in 1846 from the Pathological School of Paris, where the destructive doctrines of Broussais

most violent reaction from Brown's doctrine. Of all the men of genius who ever practised medicine, Broussais proved the most mischievous to humanity. In all diseases he saw inflammation of one sort or another, to be treated by low diet, leeching, and mild purgatives. Alas! 'By their fruits ye shall know them.' Soon the disciples of Broussais were recognised by the disastrous failure of their practice. In his own country it was reserved for Trousseau to lead the reaction against the starvation and lowering of Broussais. It was the teaching of Graves which gave the impetus to Trousseau, who looked upon the illustrious Irishman as his model. To those who know what French medical and dietetic treatment was in Paris and its hospitals forty years ago, the change seems like a transformation. When the murderous fire of the half-drunken soldiers of the unhappy Louis Napoleon, in the *coup d'état* of 1851, filled all the hospitals of Paris with wounded citizens, shot down

still reigned, brought over to England the doctrine that most if not all diseases of the uterus were inflammatory and 'ulcerative.' Taken by surprise at the boldness and novelty of such one-sided views, the profession in England passively accepted a doctrine to which the opposition of Dr. Robert Lee gave fresh but short-lived impetus. Left without active opposition during the past ten years, Dr. J. H. Bennett's 'ulceration of the womb' doctrine has died a natural death.

at their doors and windows, the English visitors at the Paris hospitals were surprised to see meat, soup, and wine freely prescribed, and watched with interest the marvellous recoveries accomplished through the resources of '*restorative surgery*.'

Dr. Hughes Bennett followed close upon Graves. His observation of the use of cod-liver oil in rheumatism in Germany, led him to recommend its use in pulmonary consumption. Dr. C. J. B. Williams quickly adopted the recommendation, and popularised it. Of all the discoveries of the present century that has proved the greatest boon to suffering humanity. It helped to introduce the true idea of nutritive food into the treatment of disease. The well-merited fame of Doctor Hughes Bennett lies also in his total demolition¹ of that old fiction, 'the change of type of disease,' so long and so foolishly battled for by Dr. Alison and others, when the medical world was shocked by the bold and candid avowal of Sir John Forbes in 1845.²

¹ Not by declamation nor by setting opinion against opinion, but by the inexorable logic of facts was the victory won. In the annals of medicine, there is no story so telling, because true, as the records of Dr. Hughes Bennett's treatment of acute diseases in the Infirmary of Edinburgh.

² *British and Foreign Review*, No. 41 : 'Homœopathy, Allopathy, and Young Physic.'

It is of vital consequence to the true progress of medical science that the rising generation of young doctors should not forget what medical practice was forty years ago in England. It is an instructive lesson to run the eye over the early editions of Sir Thomas Watson's 'Principles and Practice of Medicine,' and to see what a prominent and constantly recurring place is occupied by such exploded things as bleeding, leeching, blistering, and mercury, till Dr. Hughes Bennett cut the foundation from under such scientific murder, and showed that pneumonia, a most deadly disease under the old *régime*, was curable by very simple means—careful dieting, perfect rest, and mild diuretics.

Dr. Todd proved himself an apt disciple of Graves, and in England helped to overthrow the expiring but tenacious energy of strong drugging and weak feeding in medical practice. Dr. Todd's teaching at King's College had the best influence upon therapeutics. Although endeavouring to put the use of alcoholic fluids upon a true scientific basis, he got the credit of prescribing such in excessive doses,¹ and the

¹ The pupils of Dr. Todd have accomplished what their illustrious master endeavoured to do: to place the administration of alcohol upon a scientific basis. Practical medicine owes a debt of gratitude to Dr. Anstie and Dr. Dupré, for their accurate and most

want of success in his hospital results caused a partial reaction after his death.

After Dr. Todd in England, followed the vigorous blows of Dr. King Chambers, in his lectures upon the 'Renewal of Life.' Where Todd was inclined to push the use of alcohol at times to an unsafe point, Dr. King Chambers fell into the same mistake as regards over-feeding in acute diseases, in typhoid fever especially.

At Bartholomew's Skey helped the progress of sustaining the vital force in disease, but in private practice he got a very bad name for the indiscriminate recommendation of alcoholic stimulants. Of one of his contemporaries, given to the same indiscriminate use of wine, it was said, 'he made more drunkards than any man living,' a sad and most solemn reproach: a humiliating yet true warning to medical practitioners. With few exceptions, the medical profession in Great Britain has adopted the supporting system, so much so that at the present

reliable experiments upon the use of alcoholic fluids. No unprejudiced mind can now doubt that the action of alcohol in moderate doses is that of food to be oxidised in the human body, and leads to the production of force. Their experiments have demonstrated to a certainty that only a minute portion passes out of the economy unchanged, when the quantity taken is in moderate doses, not exceeding two ounces of absolute alcohol in twenty-four hours.

time it requires courage and sound judgment not to oppress the sick man's stomach with too much food, and not to *narcotise* the brain with too large doses of wine or brandy. It is often most difficult to prevent anxious friends and nurses overdoing 'support.' A wise physician, practising in Bristol, relates that he was for many days giving the utmost amount of nourishment and stimulant to a severe case of acute disease. When the nurses and friends thought the patient dying, he was summoned at two o'clock in the morning. She lay unconscious, in a stupor, breathing hurriedly, pulse fluttering, and neck and face livid. On inquiry he found that the full quantity of nourishment and stimulant had been regularly given since his last visit at 10 P.M. By a sudden thought he asked for ice. He stood by the bedside of one to all appearance dying, and for twelve hours gave nothing but ice-water, and she most unexpectedly recovered.

From England and France an influence for good has very slowly spread into Italy, where the last stronghold of the bleeding and starvation system of treatment held out long after it had been struck down in the greater part of the civilised world. It was not till the death of Cavour that the inert public

opinion of Italy was roused to recognise the horrors of the old orthodox destructive medicine, with its rich ornamentation of bleeding, leeching, starving, tartar emetic, and laxatives. Italy can now show many skilful physicians and surgeons who have exchanged bleeding, leeches, and tartar emetic for good food, red wine, and skilful medication.

A new era in the elucidation of the knowledge of the nervous system was inaugurated by Dr. Brown-Séquard, one of the most original of all investigators in the domain of physiology and therapeutics. His discovery of the true functions of the ganglionic centres and of the vaso-motor nerves comes next in its marvellous results to Harvey's discovery of the circulation of the blood. The physician, occupied in the daily routine of medical practice, looks on and wonders at the rich results of such a life of labour in the fields of science.

Brown-Séquard's researches have been admirably followed up by Drs. Frazer, Crum-Brown, Brunton, and Ringer, furnishing us with most minute and accurate details, yet, alas! afraid to teach the Laws or Fundamental Principles which underlie the science of Therapeutics.

When Brown-Séquard, the distinguished man of

science, settled down to practise medicine in Cavendish Square and at the National Hospital for the Paralysed and Epileptic, he quickly showed that the accuracy of the man of science was not incompatible with the skilful practice of medicine, and that the most minute and delicate experiments upon animals were to throw a flood of light upon the medicinal treatment of the diseases of man. Many epileptic and many paralysed patients have had cause to bless the labours of the man who for so many years patiently experimented upon guinea-pigs and rabbits in the causation of epilepsy and paralysis.

It is pleasant to know that the use of chloroform aided Brown-Séquard by annulling pain in the animals on which he experimented. His discoveries of the exact, indeed the ultimate, action of belladonna, ergot, strychnia, and bromide of potassium would alone entitle him to the gratitude of all physicians. Whilst demonstrating the portion of the nervous system upon which each of those medicines acts he seems to conceive of no relationship of that action in health to its use in disease, but the Galenical notion of 'contraria contrariis,' and hence the large doses, bordering upon semi-poisonous, which he advises.

With the name of Laennec is connected the first

and most important of all discoveries of the nineteenth century in the improvement of diagnosis of the diseases of the heart, lungs, and blood-vessels—the stethoscope; the first of the physical aids to diagnosis, the precursor of many others, the ophthalmoscope, laryngoscope, sphygmograph, and the clinical thermometer.

‘Every true work of the man of science is a fruitful one, and often leads to fresh discoveries.’ When the greatest of living physical philosophers, Helmholtz, discovered the ophthalmoscope, and handed it over to the oculists for use, few even of the latter conceived what a boon to suffering humanity, what a help in the diagnosis and treatment, this wonderful instrument would prove. All the knowledge of the eye and its diseases which the previous twenty centuries had accumulated sinks into insignificance when compared with the discoveries of the past twenty years. The name of Von Graafe, and the cure of glaucoma by iridectomy, are intimately associated with the use of the ophthalmoscope.

The skill of this man of genius (Von Graafe) led to the discovery of the successful results of iridectomy in the treatment of glaucoma, but it bids fair to be brought into disrepute from the indiscriminate

use made of it. Ophthalmic surgeons perform it for many diseases of the eye other than glaucoma. In the latter its effects are little short of marvellous, but in many other cases more harm than good seems to result from the operation.

The laryngoscope, although the discovery of a German (Zermach), has derived its best application in disease from the energy and skill of an English physician—Dr. Morell Mackenzie—who has done much to exhibit its use in the treatment of diseases.

The clinical use of the thermometer, so admirably worked out by Wunderlich, has much increased the precision of diagnosis in many diseases, especially in typhoid fever and acute rheumatism. It has done still more for prognosis, and has prepared the way for a more accurate science of hydropathy.

The knowledge that high temperature indicated waste and exhaustion of the muscular tissues of the body and of the heart, naturally suggested the use of cold baths to reduce the temperature.¹

The modern American eclectic school has introduced into medical practice many most valuable medicines, especially podophyllin, leptandrin, gelsemin, and hydrastis; but, like most attempts at eclecticism,

¹ *Lancet*.

losing all anchorage of 'first principles' of therapeutics, it has degenerated into the most indiscriminate drugging with enormous doses of the most nauseous medicines mixed together in inextricable confusion.

The true physician should, like Lord Bacon, aim at the acquisition of all knowledge, and when knowledge comes, wisdom should not linger. He must not degenerate into eclecticism, a mere collection of details without law and without any true basis. The recollection of a multitude of individual cures can be of but uncertain use, till codified by laws, thenceforth to help the creation of science in place of perishing with the man and his use of them.

Claude Bernard's demonstration of the effects of section of the sympathetic nerve in the neck marks an era in physiology most instructive to the physician. Here for the first time the actual phenomena of inflammation became practically visible; no longer the opinion of a man, but observed fact. Destroy, paralyse, or weaken the power of the vasomotor nerves, or of their ganglionic centres, and the blood-vessels are deprived of the nervous force by which their muscular fibres are ruled. Hence undue relaxation of their coats, and what was for so many centuries

called 'inflammation' ensues. Distended blood-vessels, swollen structures, increased heat, and increased secretion fill up the picture of the old writers, with whom swelling, redness, heat, constituted the essentials of inflammation.

In the beginning of the present century the word inflammation hung like a dark cloud over the horizon of therapeutics; invariably associated with danger and with the need for 'antiphlogistic' treatment, suggestive of bleeding, leeching, blistering, low diet—agents that kept up a state of terror in the doctor's mind as well as in that of the patient. Ignorant of the processes at work in the disturbed economy, it was difficult for the doctor¹ to feel at ease, especially when finding the uselessness of his vigorous means of destruction.

The 'dyscrasia' doctrines of the Vienna school tended to fix upon the blood and the fluids as the source of disease. To its credit it begat caution in the use of lowering means, and courage in the doctors. Courage to stand by and watch the course of disease, undisturbed by 'antiphlogistic treatment.'

The dyscrasia doctrine of the Vienna school was

¹ When scarcely anyone in this country dared to allow an acute disease to run its course without the interference of powerfully perturbing medicines.—*Practitioner*, iv. 228.

vague and unsatisfactory. In the present day a true regard is paid to the state of the blood and of its constituents, the character of the albumen, and the proportion and condition of its inorganic salts. This again leads back to a more exact examination of the food and the condition of the digestive and assimilative organs. In this direction the key to the 'degenerations' of the structures must be sought. Excess of food may prove a more fertile source of degeneration than the opposite. If the albumen be thick, over rich, it may afford a worse pabulum to the tissues than a lighter quality derived from *poorer* food.

The genius of Virchow pushed aside the dyscrasia doctrine, and fixed attention too exclusively on the tissues of the body, finding the growth of cells sufficient to explain all the phenomena of inflammation and nutrition.

The discovery by Cohnheim, in 1867, of the passage of white blood-corpuscles through the unruptured walls of the capillaries, the change of these white corpuscles into pus cells, demonstrated the necessity of regarding the state of the fluids as well as of the tissues.

The most important result to therapeutics of

Cohnheim's discoveries¹ is the use of quinine, to arrest this proliferation of white corpuscles, and their transformation into pus cells.

Truth is an ungrudging helper, gives freely, abundantly, to all who enter her portals with a simple and teachable spirit. The best disciples in that school are the first to claim nothing for themselves, but modestly to acknowledge the source of their gathering. Science has its nobles as well as its commoners.

In the history of medicine for twenty-three centuries, *i.e.* from the age of Hippocrates to the eighteenth century, we see physicians in every age founding their treatment on their *opinions* as to the nature of disease, not on facts: hence the uncertainty and vagueness of the science and art of healing. One age struggling to cast down the theory of disease and system of treatment of the previous age.

Hippocrates, with all the grand instincts of genius, photographing, as it were, in words the natural history of disease, yet founding his system of treatment upon his *opinion* of the nature of disease. The various sects springing up after his decease doing in their way just what Hippocrates did.

¹ Dr. Binns' *Therapeutics*.

Therapeutics continue confused and hazy till Galen steps in with great force of character to teach the distinct and positive dogma of 'contraria contrariis curantur.' With this sharply defined principle, unfortunately, *opinions* as to the nature of disease and the qualities of medicines displaced accurate observation of facts.

Therapeusis, all through the many centuries of the decline and fall of the Roman Empire, is but the *echo* of Galen; re-echoed all through the Middle Ages, and right on to the eighteenth century, when Haller led physicians back to the study of nature—physiology—as the only true basis of the science of medicine.

In the present century Science has advanced with rapid strides. Preventive medicine has done much to investigate the cause, especially of epidemic diseases. Armed with this knowledge of the cause, it quickly meets the invader, isolates and roots it out before it has time to spread. In this way the silent work of saving thousands of precious lives goes on from day to day.

Preventive medicine has found its truest disciples in England. The investigation of the cause of disease has borne rich and abundant fruit. The

example of the late Dr. Snow's life is a good proof that prosperity in the pursuit of medical practice need not interfere with scientific investigation. Fully and profitably occupied in the very narrow speciality of chloroform administration, he had genius to search out the cause of cholera, and the industry to follow it up to actual demonstration in the drinking water from the memorable pump near Golden Square, close to the spot where lay the dead bodies of thousands who died in the Great Plague.

CHAPTER II.

PHYSIOLOGY.

IN the earliest stage of society there are many arts, but no sciences. A little later science begins to appear, and every subsequent step is marked by an increased desire to bring art under the dominion of science.¹

In its simplest sense law is but the observed order of facts, not requiring that the cause of the same should be known. Mathematicians and astronomers accustomed to deal with the highest, *i.e.* the most fixed order of facts, are satisfied to accept the law of gravitation, although the cause of that law has not yet been discovered.

‘Astronomy has been a brilliant example for the development of the other branches of science. In its case, by the theory of gravitation, a vast and com-

¹ Buckle, *Fraser's Magazine*, April 1858.

plex mass of facts was first embraced in a single principle of great simplicity, and such a reconciliation of theory and fact established as has never been accomplished in any other department of science, neither before nor since.’¹

‘The forces which determine chemical combination all work under rules as sharp and definite as the force of gravitation; so do the forces which operate in light and heat and sound, in magnetism and electricity.’

Before Dalton’s grand discovery² of the Atomic Theory, chemistry was a mere empirical art, full of hypotheses and uncertain opinions, exactly in the

¹ Helmholtz, *Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects*, p. 26.

² The three grand laws of Constant Proportions, Multiple Proportions, and Reciprocal Proportions were traced out by Richter, Berzelius, and others before Dalton’s time.

But to him belongs the credit of having clearly stated and explained these three laws. He suggested that ‘matter was not infinitely divisible—but was composed of minute particles or atoms having an invariable character.’

His investigations extended over the years 1804–8.

‘Upon this hypothesis (Dalton’s *Atomic Theory*) the ultimate particles of each element are considered to be uniform in size and in weight for that element, and, moreover, to be incapable of further subdivision. When bodies unite chemically, as the particles of the same element have all the same size and relative weight, the proportions in which they combine must be *definite*; and further, if they unite in several different proportions, those proportions must be simply related to each other.’—MILLER’S *Chemical Physics*, pp. 15–16.

same position which therapeutics occupies in the present day. When the genius of Dalton discovered that each chemical element united to others in definite proportions, then indeed the atomic theory placed chemistry in the front rank of the exact sciences.

In the short time (eighty years) since Dalton discovered the law of atomic weight or proportions, chemistry has made more progress than it had previously during thousands of years.

The discovery of the law of the development of all parts of the flower from leaves in different stages of development, introduced the most wonderful unity and simplicity into the science of Botany. 'The elementary floret,' we are told (Lewes' 'Life of Goethe,' vol. ii. p. 145), 'expands into a leaf upon the stem, contracts to make the calyx, expands again to make the petal, to contract once more into sexual organs, and expand for the last time into fruit.'¹

Goethe gave the first impulse to the researches of comparative anatomy into the analogy of cor-

¹ 'Plants and animals present a striking difference, in the fact that plants can manufacture fresh protoplasm out of mineral compounds; whereas animals are obliged to procure it ready-made, and hence in the long run depend upon plants.'—HUXLEY, *Fortnightly Review*, February 1869.

responding organs in different animals, and to the parallel theory of the metamorphosis of leaves in the vegetable kingdom; and thus, in fact, really pointed out the direction which the science has followed ever since.¹

The same lesson of law which astronomy, chemistry, and botany teach, is exemplified by physiology, which deals with more complex phenomena than chemistry, inasmuch as the simplest living being presents conditions more complicated and more variable than any merely chemical phenomena. Man is the highest product of nature, the highest form of nature's most complex organisation.² The development, growth, functions, reproduction, and decay of a living organism cause us to stand still and wonder at the Infinite Wisdom that set such marvellous processes into action, and keeps them going through their appointed existence.

In the first development of human life we see the embryo as a single cell, the ovum set free from the ovary; passing along the Fallopian tube it reaches its receptacle, the uterus, where it finds everything favourable for its life: warmth, moisture, rest. Yet

¹ Helmholtz, *Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects*, p. 20.

² 'That we might be a kind of firstfruits of His creatures'

it abides alone, it dies, unless it meets its correlative cell, the spermatozoon, analogous to itself, yet different.

After the fertilising action of the spermatozoon, the impregnated ovum finds in the uterus everything suitable for its development and growth. Abundant blood-vessels, the contents of which the thin delicate structures of the placenta allow to pass into those of the ovum. This receives its nourishment from the blood, a complex fluid containing upwards of twenty different ingredients, selecting with unfailing accuracy only what is akin to its own structures, appropriating those and refusing all others;¹ the skin, cellular tissue, glands, converting and aggregating to themselves the fibrine and albumen, the rudimentary skeleton absorbing the earthy salts.

We find the law of development and growth to be like appropriating like.

In growth we can trace the young child after birth living upon the food provided for it—milk—the only food which contains all the principles essential to life and growth. The infant structures

¹ 'The development of organs withdraws from the blood some element of nutrition, which if retained in it would be positively injurious, like a retained excretion.'—SIR J. PAGET'S *Hunterian Lectures*.

grow by selecting with unerring accuracy from the blood the materials akin to their own composition.¹ Invariably, insensibly, and unerringly, each tissue selects the material akin to itself, and rejects all else, for use to some other organ that needs it. Year by year, up to mature age, the bones absorb more earthy salts, and the soft cartilaginous structures become harder and stronger, able to sustain the weight of the body; the muscles become firmer and more active, the skin more tense and thick, the convolutions of the brain deeper and larger as the mental faculties develop and are exercised. Every organ and structure obeys the physiological law that moderate use strengthens and expands an organ, if the conditions of supply are natural. As years go on to adult life we see the greater activity of life-processes demands a more abundant supply of nourishment. Increased activity of assimilation makes up for increased work of organs, and more

¹ Equally wonderful as is the process of growth in the animal kingdom is it in the vegetable. 'In any rocky pool when the tide is out, we may find the graceful plants which we call sea-weeds, sipping from the mingled waters their daily fractional dose of iodine. Housed sea-snails sucking from it carbonate of lime for their shells, restless fishes extracting from it phosphate of lime to strengthen their bones, and lazy-like sponges, dipping successfully into it for silica, to distend the mouths of their filters.'—*Dr. George Wilson.*

rapid decay of tissues. When the activity of life wanes, the power of absorption and assimilation lessens.

The organs whose vital force is weakest first feel the change. The hair becomes white, the skin loses its activity, shrivels, the arcus senilis shows the organic or nutritive force yielding, and the inorganic force—the chemical—asserting its power over the vital force, indicating that the same process is probably at work in the valves of the heart and in the coats of the arteries.

The chemical force seems to block up the vessels and strangle the organic force, the feebleness of which allows the prop to be taken from under the animal life, and thus death comes, when natural, through the organ by whose inherent weakness the working power first fails.

What a marvellous idea of the wisdom and power of God, that this capacity for selection pervades every tissue and every organ of the living body, and that for centuries—ay, for scores of centuries—an unchanging law has presided over every organ and function. Men's and women's bodies were just the same as to organs, development, structure then as now.

'If, then, we study the earliest indisputable specimens of fossil-men, we invariably find a man, just such as men are now. The old Troglodytes, the dwellers in pile-villages and others, prove to be an exceedingly respectable society. If we take the sum of all the known fossil-men and compare them with man as he now exists, we can positively assert that among living men there is a far greater number of relatively inferior individuals than among the fossils which are as yet known.' — Professor Virchow, *'Quarterly Review,'* Jan. 1878.

The same laws of health and disease existed in the time of the ancient Assyrians, Greeks, and Romans, as obtain at this present hour in the denizens of our towns. The comparison of ancient sculpture and drawings seems to verify the belief that men and women were precisely the same thousands of years ago, not the least stronger or more healthy, not more free from disease than the present generation. In ancient pictures and sculptures there is the same evidence of the scrofulous constitution which is so easily recognised and so often met with at the present day. The very diseases which Hippocrates describes are identically the same as

those to which the human body is now liable. The same causes and influences were then at work in the production of those diseases as are now recognised ; the same muscles, the same joints, the same brains, eyes, ears, and senses. From century to century the laws¹ of growth and assimilation remain, ever unerring and unchangeable.

‘ Nature does not allow us for a moment to doubt that we have to do with a rigid chain of cause and effect. Therefore to us, as her students, goes forth the mandate to labour on till we have discovered unvarying laws.’²

A monster has become a term synonymous with a rare occurrence. Nature is so true to herself that the occasional aberration of law is regarded as a horrible thing out of due course ; and yet physicians live in perpetual contact with those exquisite and unchanging facts and laws of physiology, but are content to grope and hit at random in their attempts to treat disease, not looking for principles of cure or definite laws in the selection of curative

¹ ‘ Measurement of ancient armour and clothes show that we are bigger, measurements of athletic feats show that we are stronger than our ancestors.’—*Quarterly Review*.

² Helmholtz, *Popular Lectures*, p. 23.

agents, satisfied, in fact, to make a good hit, if not to try again.¹

The natural functions of the human body may be called work of organs. When we trace out the law of work or function we find each organ throwing off what is analogous to its own nature. The skin freely perspiring throws out of the body water, in which salts analogous to, or identical with, its own composition are dissolved. The liver and lungs exhale carbon as carbonic acid and bile. If one fails in its work, the other takes on itself extra work, or work of compensation.

The mucous membrane of the gastro-intestinal canal throws off particles of itself, epithelial scales, mixed with water and saline ingredients. Its work or function seems to be to shed its own surface and reproduce it again in a perpetual routine, day and night: if moderate, *i.e.* natural, just enough to lubricate the passages and carry impurities or secretions out of the body; if excessive, it becomes diarrhoea.

¹ A celebrated Italian physician, after forty years of medical practice, said, on his death-bed, 'The doctor is like a man with a stiletto in a dark room with the patient and the disease, stabbing vigorously, but not knowing whether he strikes the disease or the patient.'

‘The work done by food in the body may be divided into the work of growth, the work of animal heat, mechanical work, and vital work.’¹ In childhood and youth nutrition is most active to provide materials for the growth of the various organs of the body, and in a less degree for work. In adult life the amount of food required for growth is much less, but more for the work of the organs. It is true that all work of organs is accompanied with destruction and metamorphosis of tissue, thus the food passes out of the body in the shape of work done.

¹ Professor Haughton on the ‘Relation of Food to Work:’ *The Lancet*, p. 210, 1868.

CHAPTER III.

PATHOLOGY.

‘BUT KNOWLEDGE IS NOT THE SOLE OBJECT OF MAN UPON EARTH. ACTION ALONE GIVES A MAN A LIFE WORTH LIVING ; AND THEREFORE HE MUST AIM EITHER AT THE PRACTICAL APPLICATION OF HIS KNOWLEDGE, OR AT THE EXTENSION OF THE LIMITS OF SCIENCE ITSELF.’¹

In the ‘Talmud’ there is a saying, ‘Whosoever does not increase in knowledge decreases.’ Physiology, the true foundation of all knowledge of disease, bids fair to become one of the most exact of sciences. Alas ! that the superstructure, the treatment of disease, should lag behind and be regarded, even by some of its best disciples, as only an art, not possessing nor requiring exact laws. To the mind of the physiologist every process of the human body, its

¹ Helmholtz, *Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects*, p. 26.

development, assimilation, growth, reproduction, functions, secretions, decay, &c., obey in the most marvellous way the action of definite laws ; but when the physiologist changes into the physician, forgetting the reign of law in physiology, and not looking for definite laws of cure in medicine, he rests satisfied with arbitrary rules and opinions ; hence comes the uncertainty in medical practice, and the want of success in the treatment of disease.

When acute disease affects a human body whose organs are all sound, nature, even in the worst cases, struggles towards recovery ; but when one or more organs of the body are unsound, then the natural efforts to cure frequently struggle in vain, and at each stage of the struggle the tendency towards failure becomes the more evident. To take the simplest case, that of severe chill from exposure to cold. The functions of the skin being repressed, the natural force of the organism reacts vigorously upon the affected surface, free perspiration comes, and restoration to health follows. If the skin is dry and the health low, this result does not follow ; but increased work of the kidney—the organ whose function is most akin to that of the skin—is set up, and a copious flow of dark urine relieves the system. If

the kidneys are unable to respond in a sufficient degree, then nature calls out the curative action of that organ which is next in degree of affinity to the organ first affected, and free action of the liver and gastro-intestinal mucous membrane relieves the disease by natural diarrhoea. If the first and second in affinity cannot respond to the call, the diseased action becomes more profound, and falls upon the third and more remote function: then, especially if the heart is weak, pleurisy with effusion results. Unfortunately, the doctor seldom sees the patient till it is too late to cut short the disease. The physical signs too clearly indicate the progress towards effusion, the relief through the mucous membranes failing, the weight of the diseased action now falls upon the serous membranes. The effusion of pleurisy is often carried off naturally by the occurrence of diarrhoea or of free diuresis.

The organ which is quickest to respond to the strain of a diseased action upon another organ receives the curative impetus, and if active and healthy, saves the organism from further mischief; but if the energy of its nerve-force is low, or its vessels or tissues obstructed, it proves unequal to the vicarious action, and itself becomes diseased; as when the re-

action of chill from the surface of the skin causes pneumonia, the effort of the lungs to right the system proving unequal, and their own structure suffering. The delicate cells of the lungs have to go through the process of consolidation, and subsequent absorption of the effused products of inflammation. Then the correlative organ, the liver, comes to the rescue, and excretes the carbon as a fluid, which the lungs are unable to do in a sufficient degree as a gas.

Congestion of the liver most easily relieves itself by increased action of the gastro-intestinal mucous membrane, to the structure of which the liver has the closest similarity. Failing this relief the effort of cure is thrown upon the lungs and skin. Nature calls out all the allied functions to help, each in its own degree of similarity or fitness. If one member suffer all the members suffer with it.

Inaction of liver finds relief through free action of the lungs, promoted by brisk open-air exercise. An hour or two on horseback more than doubles the excretion of carbonic acid through the lungs—thus freeing the venous blood from the carbon which the liver is unequal to excrete.

Vascular obstruction (portal congestion) of the

liver, finds a vent in bleeding piles, or else in hæmatemesis. Irritability of the biliary ducts provokes increased action of the same structures in the duodenum and ileum which relieves the liver. This would seem to be the true explanation of the action of mercury and of podophyllin in disease of the liver. The experiments of the Edinburgh Committee prove that mercury does not increase the flow of bile in dogs. The same probably obtains in the human subject also; but it is quite clear to any practical physician that mercury and podophyllin increase the secretion of the glands and mucous membrane of the small intestines. By the sympathy of action it generally provokes free secretion from the gall-bladder also.

In disease of the kidneys the first effort of nature to cure is through the skin. When free perspiration occurs early, and continues for some time, it is often sufficient to cure many cases of nephritis after scarlatina. Free action of the skin allows the tubuli uriniferi to rest from work, whilst the products of the kidney secretions are eliminated through the skin. An abundant supply of fluid—water or milk—washes out the *débris* of the minute tubes, the albumen gradually disappears, and the urine becomes

restored to its natural condition. The disease is cured without injury to the structure of the kidneys. This fortunate result seldom obtains, except in recent cases uncomplicated with degeneration.

When the skin is dry and inactive, so as to oppose her efforts, nature is driven to make use of the second in affinity, and selects the mucous membrane of the gastro-intestinal canal, setting up diarrhoea; but the relief through the second analogue is not so effectual as through the first, and the disease is not so effectually cured as when free diaphoresis carries off the dropsy.

When disease of kidney is not cured in the early stage, dropsy into the cellular tissue ensues, indicating that the diseased action is more intense, and still seeking relief through the skin, the organ most closely allied to the diseased one. It is a singular illustration how nature works most frequently through the organ first in relationship of similarity to the organ diseased, that even in advanced stages of kidney disease the dropsy keeps chiefly to the cellular tissues to the last. From the lower extremities it spreads to the upper. In like manner œdema of the abdomen appears long before ascites or hydrothorax; œdema of the eyelids and face before effusion

into the ventricles of the brain. An apparent exception to this occurs in 'granular degeneration,' where the copious flow of urine, incidental to that form of kidney disease, prevents the coming on of œdema, yet towards the close of life effusion into the ventricles does occur, often without external dropsy.

Congestion of the brain often finds spontaneous relief in epistaxis, or in bleeding piles. The old practice of copious bleeding from the arm was wrong in principle, inasmuch as it was not seeking to relieve in the direction nature selects; so to speak, it was trying to relieve by a side stroke, not by a direct help. It was also most mischievous, as it paralysed the vasomotor nerves, and thus led to the extravasation of blood into the brain-structure, which it was intended to arrest, but which in reality it precipitated.

To stand before nature and ask questions, we must accept the answers given, and act accordingly. A leech or two to the temples, in such cases, will do more good than the withdrawal of a quart of blood from the arm. Woe to the patient with congestion of brain, when medical science degenerates into expectancy, and when the doctor neglects true curative means till blood has been extravasated into the

brain to damage its structure for the rest of life ! What a solemn responsibility to the physician who, himself, might be the patient in such a predicament ! Recovering after the solemn visit of the expectancy doctor, what a pang of agony that it was ‘recovering’ with paralysis for the rest of life—a damaged brain, never again to work as of old !¹

¹ At Pisa, in 1849, I visited an old English physician, a bed-ridden paralytic. ‘Let me give you one caution,’ said he. ‘I practised for many years at Nice, and year after year I saw strong men struck down with paralysis and apoplexy, and I never warned such to keep away from Nice till I was struck down myself. Ever since it has been a cause of keen regret, ay, of bitter self-reproach. Let me beg you to warn middle-aged persons, if at all plethoric or excitable, that the climate of the Riviera—at least near the shore—is most disturbing to the brain.’

CHAPTER IV.

THE NATURAL HISTORY OF DISEASE.

‘FACTS, AND THE INVARIABLE LAWS WHICH GOVERN THEM, ARE THE PURSUIT, AND THE ONLY LEGITIMATE PURSUIT, OF SCIENCE.’¹

As we observe the work of nature in development, assimilation, growth, we see how invariable are the facts of physiology, how positive and clear the co-ordination of these facts; let us now watch how nature acts in disease, which is but a disturbance of the natural force of the body. Disease seldom is a special entity that finds entrance into the human body. In most cases it is but the natural functions of life disturbed—force more frequently lessened than increased.

In some cases disease is indeed a very positive entity from without—such as the poison of cholera,

¹ Comte, *Edinburgh Review*.

typhoid fever, or typhus. The origin and mode of entrance of such distinct disease-producer is known to be dissolved in drinking water, inhaled as sewer gas, or absorbed by the lungs and skin. It is fashionable now-a-days for every clever writer to explain that disease is not an 'entity or substance,' like 'cats and dogs' in the words of Miss Nightingale. It would be a radical mistake to accept such doctrines in all cases. It would stay the search for the antidote to such diseases as cholera, typhus, typhoid fever, or scarlatina. It is quite possible yet that the skill of the chemical physiologist may discover some soluble disinfectant that, set free in the blood—as chloral hydrate when decomposed by the alkaline salts of the blood—may neutralise and stay the ravages of cholera and of typhoid fever. If the analogue to scarlatina could be discovered in some of the lower animals, inoculation therewith might prove as true a preventive of scarlatina as vaccination of small-pox.

Many, if not most, cases of acute diseases have a natural tendency to run a regular course, which frequently ends in recovery; the more so when the physician abstains from lowering or disturbing treatment, and the more naturally the strength of the patient is kept up by a full but not excessive amount

of nutriment. Such cases seem to be cured by a simple subsidence or passing away of all the phenomena; yet with this natural tendency towards recovery in some cases, in others there is constant liability to death, or injury to vital organs, which needs all the watchful care and discerning judgment of the physician to know when the progress of the disease is deathwards, and what the interference of art can do to avert this tendency. It is true any treatment will cure simple diseases of an acute character, but it is equally true that a large proportion of the most intractable chronic diseases to which the human body is liable cannot be cured without direct medication that acts on the organ or function diseased. How many cases of pericarditis that end in adhesion, injuring the heart for life, would be arrested in the early stage by a blister!

Art may prove a friend to help, or a foe to wound. When the doctor gets out of the antagonistic attitude he soon finds that to act as a friend is to gain a helper. Yet disease is seldom a natural process for the physician to stand idle and look on with folded hands, but a disturbed natural process wanting a distinct knowledge of positive therapeutics to help at the right moment.

How often do we see the energetic practitioner, unable to find the key, trying, in vain, to open the casket with smart blows of a hammer. On the other side stands the mild disciple of modern expectant medicine for months watching the casket, examining the lock but unable to find the key, till, to his horror, the friends bring in a more dexterous operator. The cure of the disease soon speaks for the perfect workman. Like a jewel-case, which can be safely opened only by its own key, disease has often to be unlocked. A cure is not accomplished till the special key is found.

In modern times, a class of physicians has arisen, pluming themselves on their extra scientific character, who think it the highest attainment of medical art to stand by and do nothing but 'let Nature cure the disease.' Many, very many, cases of acute, and thousands of cases of chronic, disease, however, will not yield to expectant 'treatment,' even when the patient is kept at rest, physiological and mechanical, carefully preserved from all disturbing influences, well supplied with nourishment, and drinking freely of mint-water to make him believe he is taking medicine. It is then that the gift of healing, which the true physician derives from the knowledge of

principles or laws of cure, comes in to assist in extricating the patient from the tendency towards death or destruction of organs.

Expectant treatment has much to answer for. In December 1869, I was summoned to Windsor, at midnight, to witness a sad illustration of *let alone* treatment. I found the patient, aged 70, suffering from a severe attack of broncho-pneumonia, and was informed that for four days he had been under the treatment of the most celebrated of the London 'expectant treatment' doctors. The only medicine given was spirit of mindererus. As he was getting daily worse, the patient's friends sent for Dr. Harper, who, before undertaking the treatment, suggested that I should be sent for in order to share the responsibility of so grave a case. He was semi-comatose from difficult and frequent respiration; face purple; feet cedematous and cold; constantly coughing, and with great difficulty expectorating much frothy blood; urine scanty and dark; bowels confined for four days; the left side of the chest was dull on percussion from base to apex; respiratory murmur feeble, and crepitation general. By the aid of large fires, surrounded with wet sheets, the air of the room was warmed and

softened. The sheets were removed from the bed, and each of the lower extremities packed in dry hot flannel, then the body wrapped closely in blankets; large mustard poultices were applied along the spine and loins; yolk of egg beaten up with brandy was given freely to rouse the sinking heart; ten drops of tincture of squills were administered every quarter of an hour, from midnight till 4 A.M., when the oppression of breathing and stupor gradually lessened as the expectoration became free and the surface of the body warm and perspiring. At 8 A.M. all danger was over, and in twenty-four hours my friend Dr. Harper wrote: 'I am glad to be able to report a *very* decided improvement: pulse 83, respirations 22. His cough has become easy, the breathing much relieved. His appearance is indeed marvellously changed for the better.'

Hospital physicians, accustomed chiefly to recent cases of disease, mostly of subacute nature, find good feeding and nursing, plenty of fresh air, and perfect rest, do so much for their patients—often moved from homes devoid of any hygienic attribute, to the large airy wards of the hospital—that they are apt to lose faith in medicine. To them it is much to abstain from the routine of evil drugging. The contrast of

their results is so decidedly favourable in comparison with the bleeding, blistering, and generally lowering treatment of an age not quite gone by; but away from the hospital, amongst varied and perplexing chronic diseases, the fashion of 'scepticism with regard to drugs' avails but little. There these 'expectant medicine doctors' cut a poor figure, dealing in generalities of diet and nursing that avail but little to cure disease. In private practice, the physician finds it is not enough to advise a generous diet, with a good supply of wine, beer, or brandy; good nursing and ventilation with a placebo of mint water or lavender spirit. The disease will not yield—the friends get impatient. Accurate knowledge of principles of therapeutics is wanted in order to grapple with the disease, which the patient wants to be cured of as speedily as possible. This neglect of therapeutics reacts upon the public and the medical profession; upon the public in their dislike of the doctor and his physic. How clever it is thought to get the doctor's opinion, but not to take his medicine. From the knowledge also that his medicines are given very much at haphazard, the doctor begins to lose faith in his own physic, and is rather pleased than otherwise if the patient neglects to take his

prescriptions. A true faith in medicine is possible only to those who see natural laws of cure. When accurate observation and experience corroborate the exactitude of law, faith in medicine becomes unswerving and perfect. It is indeed truth that is wanted, and not one-sided advocacy or partial exaggerations. Not only truth, *but all truth*.

The practical physician who works, often wearily, amongst the sick should rejoice to join hands with the student of nature, who in the same daily experience of disease searches for laws of cure, and watches every opportunity to interrogate nature as to the order of her workings in health and disease.

It is well to know that there is a force in nature often tending towards recovery, well called the ‘vis medicatrix naturæ,’—well to see that there is method in this force. He that learns this method is the one most likely to aid nature’s efforts.

Let nature be your teacher ;
Sweet is the lore which nature brings :
Our meddling intellect
Misshapes the beauteous form of things.

We murder to dissect ;
Enough of science and of art ;
Close up those barren leaves :
Come forth, and bring with you a heart
That watches and receives.’—WORDSWORTH.

In the present time it has become the fashion of extra-scientific physicists and physicians to sneer at the 'vis medicatrix naturæ,' forgetting that there is no more absurdity in recognising an organic force than an inorganic. The 'vis naturæ' is distinctive, dependent upon and using ordinary inorganic forces, yet ruling them.

Such men forget that it is a castle of their own building they are so intent on casting down.

In an age of imperfect knowledge in the eighteenth century, when the chemical school had done its best and failed, its overthrow was consummated for the time by the physicists and mathematicians who referred all the phenomena of life not to chemical action, but to mathematical and physical causes. Alas! their fine reasoning was soon cast to the winds, and the school of Haller put the extinguisher on the pure physicists, again revived in the present day.

It may be answered it is just and reasonable to look for reign of law in science founded on inorganic forces, such as astronomy or physical science, whose phenomena are the most general and invariable, or on chemistry, whose order of facts is more complex. Ay, even the science of organisation, physiology,

depends on laws, and necessitates order ; ‘but we stop short at therapeutics,’ cry the physicians. ‘Here we are satisfied to grope in the dark. We do not search for principles in the forces at work in the diseased human organism when working towards recovery. Enough for us to stand by whilst nature cures *somehow*.’ To observe nature’s method in the cure of disease, and to find out her mode of action, is still as much neglected as in the days of Galen. Hence it is that therapeutics is but a storehouse, truly a rich one, of facts, waiting for the master’s hand to show the order of those facts.

CHAPTER V.

THERAPEUTICS.

KNOWLEDGE IS NOT A SHOP FOR THE SALE OF COMMODITIES, BUT A RICH STOREHOUSE FOR THE GLORY OF THE CREATOR AND THE GOOD OF MANKIND.—*Bacon*.

GROSS IGNORANCE DESCRIBES NO DIFFICULTIES: IMPERFECT KNOWLEDGE FINDS THEM OUT, AND STRUGGLES WITH THEM. IT MUST BE PERFECT KNOWLEDGE THAT OVERCOMES THEM.¹

ARE there laws of therapeutics? is a question still asked by medical men. Even one so accurately trained as Dr. James Ross asks the question in the 'Practitioner' for January 1878.

A more important question is, have laws of therapeutics been discovered? Are we shutting our eyes to the truth, and doing our utmost to obscure the foundations of law in therapeutics?

¹ Bentham's *Principles of Morals and Legislation*, vol. ii. chap. xvi. p. 57; quoted in Grote's *Plato*, vol. i. p. x.

What a smile of pity would a similar question excite amongst chemists in the present day—Are there laws of definite proportion? When such laws had already been discovered by Dalton. What a reflection upon the science of therapeutics it is to see Niemeyer,¹ a mind full of practical sagacity, kicking against and refusing to recognise the reign of law in therapeutics; supposing himself to be expounding empirical science or the medicine of experience, yet, unknown to himself, obeying law and showing forth in detail its unchanging principles!

‘In the early stage of cholera he gave a few doses of laudanum, but if the amendment was not rapidly perceptible, he abandoned the opium and had recourse to calomel (a grain every half hour) and *cold* wet packing. The cold packing especially relieved the sickness, so much so that patients cried out for the renewal of the cold as soon as the bandages became at all warm. Thus unwittingly proving the truth of the law of similars in prescribing for catarrhal flux of the intestines the medicine calomel, which has most power to cause flux of the same surface, and for the

¹ ‘The empirical method of investigation is the only rational and proper one for the study of therapeutics, or of any other department of natural science.’—NIEMEYER, *Practical Medicine*.

deadly coldness of collapse the ice-cold water applications.’¹

Just as absurd as if Faraday refused to acknowledge Dalton’s Law of Atomic Proportion, yet in his life work proving the truth of that law under which every truth of chemistry groups itself. In words refusing to acknowledge or own all the bounteous store that law conferred on himself, yet in his life proving that he was daily a debtor to that law.

Law reigns in nature without governing ; Obedience brings abundant fruit. Productiveness becomes the result of submission ; as ‘obedient children, not fashioning ourselves,’ becomes the highest meed of praise to the disciple of truth who willingly gives an unsparing acknowledgment of the source from whence he derives help. Alas that so instructed a man of science as the late Dr. Anstie should endeavour to obscure the specific action of ipecacuanha in curing sickness as a ‘vaso-motor stimulant,’ afraid to concede so much to truth as to acknowledge that this action of the drug is according to the natural law of similars !

¹ Niemeyer on the ‘Symptomatic Treatment of Cholera.’ *Practitioner*.

‘ Dr. Ringer’s late work on Therapeutics having asserted the effect of small doses of ipecacuanha in checking vomiting, the editor wishes to accumulate evidence upon this matter. But he calls attention to the fact that should it be proved, as seems likely, that small doses of ipecacuanha exert a tonic effect upon the sympathetic system generally, it will be the most effective blow yet given to the homœopathic theory of “*similia similibus*.” ’¹

‘ The greatest gap in the science of medicine is to be found in its final and supreme stage—the stage of therapeutics. We want to learn distinctly and clearly what is the action of drugs and of other influences upon the bodily organs and functions ; for everyone now-a-days, I imagine, acknowledges that it is only by controlling or directing the natural forces of the body that we can reasonably hope to govern or guide its diseased actions. Authentic reports of trials with medicinal substances upon the healthy human body must lead at length, tardily perhaps, but surely, to a better ascertainment of the rules—peradventure to the discovery even of the laws—by which our practice should be guided.’²

¹ The Editor, *The Practitioner*, vol. iii. p. 281.

² Sir Thomas Watson, *British Medical Journal*, January 1868.

‘And as to the uses of medicines, with which it is a student’s duty to be acquainted, do you not see that the safest guide to a knowledge of their effects upon a disordered body is the knowledge of their effects upon a healthy body?’¹

In ordinary works upon ‘*materia medica*’ and therapeutics, laws of cure are ignored; principles for the selection of medicines are treated as quite secondary. Medicines are classified according to a vague idea of their chief action. Those that act upon the skin are called diaphoretic, on the kidneys diuretic, on the bowels purgatives; those that lessen the heart’s action are called sedative; those which ease pain, anodyne; others are called stimulants, depressants, stomachics, tonics, antiperiodics, &c. This artificial classification effectually destroys the individuality of each medicine.

The chief or predominant action is described as the characteristic of all. This gives a vague uncertainty and hides the special effect. Each medicine has, in fact, a special characteristic or selective action, peculiar to itself as well as sharing generally in certain properties common to many.

To the student of medicine or to the practitioner

¹ Dr. King Chambers.

this vagueness of arrangement (it does not deserve the name of classification) is utterly useless and barren. It begets scepticism and haphazard practice. To give medicine to act on the skin or bowels may be as injurious in one case as beneficial to another. The real question at issue is—What is the principle to guide in the selection of medicinal agents, in the treatment of disease, in what direction does cure lie, how can I aid the curative process, and how avoid doing mischief? If the Providence of God works by definite curative laws, how can I discover and use *this* knowledge? ‘Our chief difficulty in comprehending nature is her simplicity—the multitude and boundless variety of results which she educes from one law.’¹

Each medicine has its own special or individual physiological action on some organ or function of the human body in health. This physiological action is the reflex of the condition of the organ affected.

The action of medicinal agents on the human body in health stands in some positive relationship to its curative action *in disease*. In most cases that relationship is either of similarity or of contrariety.

¹ G. H. Lewis, in *Cornhill Magazine*, Oct. 1860, p. 431.

Some few instances seem to stand out, as of no apparent relationship, but they are few, and deeper investigation brings them in amenable to one or the other. Each law has its own way or behaviour, so to speak.

Looking to the observation of facts, apart from the theoretic speculations, two primary laws of therapeutics unfold themselves. As Galvani and Faraday have afforded names for Galvanism and Faradism, those two laws of therapeutics may well be called Galen's law, or the Antipathic, founded upon the rule of '*contraria contrariis*,' and Hahnemann's, or the Homœopathic law, founded upon the relationship of similars.

When the relationship of the medicinal action is contrary to the signs and symptoms of disease, it is necessary to give doses large enough to produce the full physiological or primary action. Such doses must also be frequently repeated, and for a long time, so that by a succession of repressing actions, the disease may be kept suspended or beaten down, as directly the drug action is suspended the diseased activity reappears. Thus the action of bromide of potassium is exactly the opposite to epilepsy. It produces 'sleepiness in the daytime, a decided lack of

will and of mental activity, dulness of the senses, drooping of the head, considerable weakness of body, and a somnolent tottering gait.

‘Small doses are useless: we ought, therefore, particularly in epilepsy, in tetanus, in neuralgia, in reflex paralysis, in angina pectoris, in whooping cough, to give as large doses as can safely be borne. In affections like tetanus, in which there is an antagonism between the complaint and the remedy, at the same time that we must be giving every hour or every half-hour a fresh dose of the remedy, we must be carefully watching for the disappearance of the symptoms of the nervous affection and their replacement by the symptoms of poisoning by the remedy. In a case of which I know the details, Dr. F. G— succeeded in obtaining the cessation of tetanic symptoms; but unfortunately, new doses of opium were given after that cessation, and the patient died of poisoning by opium.’¹

In the treatment of epilepsy by the bromides, to use the words of Brown-Séquard, ‘The quantity of these medicines to be taken each day must be large enough to produce an evident, though not complete anæsthesia of the fauces and upper part of the pharynx

¹ Dr. Brown-Séquard, *Lancet*, March 10, 1866.

and larynx, also an acne-like eruption on the face, neck, shoulders, &c.'

'It is never safe for a patient to be even only one day without his medicine, so long as he has not been at least fifteen or sixteen months quite free from attacks. Indeed, it is very frequently the case that patients neglecting this rule are seized again with fits after an immunity of several or of many months, one, two, or only a few more days after the interruption of the treatment—in several cases, after an apparent cure of ten, eleven, or twelve months, and in one instance of thirteen months and a few days.'

Most of the therapeutic uses of the bromides have a distinct relationship to the physiological action of '*contraria contrariis*,' necessitating the use of large doses frequently repeated; yet in a few cases the relationship is that of '*similars*,' and the small dose is sufficient.

'Such symptoms as sudden numbness, coldness, deadness, or pricking in one or more limbs; sudden distressing, but indefinable feelings in the epigastrium, abdomen, or hypogastrium, anxiety or flutter of the heart.'

'In such cases the symptoms are due to a derangement of the local circulation, in consequence

of a morbid state of the vaso-motor system of nerves. They may be diminished and entirely removed by the use of bromide of potassium in such *moderate* doses as ten or five grains twice or three times daily.¹

In a very large experience Dr. McGregor has never been able to cure a single case of epilepsy by bromide of potassium, though he has found it a most valuable agent in the mitigation of the disease.²

Physostigma, the opposite of strychnia, directly and powerfully diminishes the reflex activity of the spinal cord. As a remedy for tetanus the dose must therefore be continued in increasing quantities until this physiological action is produced, or until the sedative action of the drug is carried to a dangerous extent, or until constant nausea and vomiting compel us to desist.³

A case of traumatic tetanus is related by Dr. Eben Watson in which physostigma was used. It required two grains of the alcoholic extract repeated every quarter-hour for three or four doses to produce any

¹ Dr. Russell Reynolds, *The Practitioner*, vol. i. p. 15.

² *Edinburgh Medical Review*, Oct. 1869.

³ Dr. Frazer, *The Practitioner*, vol. i. p. 86.

good effect. The disease lasted 46 days. For 43 days the physostigma was used, 1,026 grains of the alcoholic extract were given, equal to 34 ounces of the powder of the bean.¹

¹ *The Practitioner*, vol. iv. p. 210.

CHAPTER VI.

HAHNEMANN'S LAW OF SIMILARS.

THE organ or function upon which a medicine in full doses acts in health is influenced by it when diseased for good or evil, for a longer or shorter time. When the relationship is in the direction of similarity, the diseased organ or function is influenced to expel the disease, as nature does not allow two similar¹ diseases to exist at the same time in the economy; the action of the medicine, on account of its similarity, searches out the exact seat of disease, and, like a touch of the whip on a sensitive part, it rouses and energises the organic force, which reacts to expel the diseased action. The medicine whose relationship is similar goes direct to the diseased organ, and expends most of its force on that organ, whereas the action which is dissimilar or an-

¹ 'Two fevers cannot exist in the human body at the same time, the stronger arrests or displaces the weaker.'—*John Hunter*.

tagonistic to the disease expends itself on the entire economy as well as on the diseased portion.

The disease most akin to small-pox is vaccinia, the natural production of which on the people engaged in milking the cows in Gloucestershire was found to render them proof, or nearly so, against the contagion of small-pox. Observing this result, Jenner proposed to use the mild disease, vaccinia, as a preventive of the severe disease, small-pox. How simple, but what a precious boon to humanity! ¹

In this prevention of disease by similarity, Nature may yet show herself more bountiful than man thinks—not a step-mother, as Dr. Haughton calls her.

In 1850, a gentleman from Chelmsford consulted me for his child, aged four years, suffering from eczema. The disease had existed for three years and a half, since the child had been vaccinated. Soon afterwards a vesicular eruption came out all over the body. This caused the most distressing irritation and suffering to the poor child, especially at night—so much so that the sheets were generally discoloured with blood, from the effects of scratching. For the first year she was treated, unsuccessfully, by the family doctor; afterwards, for a time, by a well-known

¹ Dr. Anstie, *Practitioner*.

London skin doctor, but without relief. After eighteen months of suffering under ordinary treatment, she was brought to London, and put under the care of a very clever homœopath, who treated her *medicinally* and *dietetically* for nine months, without any relief. The parents then took her to a hydropathic establishment for three months, and subsequently continued the hydropathic treatment at home for four months longer, making free use of the pack, but also without benefit. Then, in despair, they gave up all treatment for a time. Still the poor child got no better, suffering sadly every night from irritation and sleeplessness. The parents then brought her to consult me. After a careful examination into the history of the case and of the treatment, I said to the parents, much to their surprise, that the only mode of cure which seemed to me likely to succeed was homœopathic, but not medicinal; viz. to *revaccinate the child*—the principle of ‘*similia similibus*’ suggesting the remedy. I watched for some weeks, in order to find a perfectly healthy infant from whom to procure good vaccine; then sent for the child, and revaccinated her. On the eighth day after vaccination slight fever came on; *scores of vaccine vesicles* appeared all over the back, shoulders, arms, and chest.

Five or six days afterwards they dried up like ordinary vaccine vesicles, and gradually the eczema lessened; and in the course of three or four weeks, the disease, which had existed for upwards of three and a half years, entirely disappeared, and the child permanently recovered health and strength. The perfect and speedy cure of the child's disease induced the parents to have two younger children vaccinated, which up to this they would not allow.

The action of diuretics is very closely allied to the process at work in certain diseases of the skin. The benefit to be derived from such is well illustrated by Dr. Tilbury Fox.¹

Mr. George Critchett, in his address at the London Hospital in 1859, said:—‘The present plan in the treatment of pannus, or vascular opacity of the cornea, the result of purulent or Egyptian ophthalmia, and the cause of blindness to so many of our soldiers in the East, is to inoculate the eye with purulent matter, and the result in my own practice, as much as in that of others, has been in several instances the recovery of useful sight.’²

M., æt. 52, suffered for many years from irritating

¹ *Lancet*, December 18, 1868.

² Dr. McCall Anderson, *Lancet*, November 20, 1869.

pustules on the face. After revaccination, to my surprise the vaccine pustules on the arm secreted matter freely for three months. The chronic eruption on the face altogether ceased and did not return, even after the vaccine pustules ceased to discharge.

A lady, aged 32, had suffered for six years from frequently-recurring attacks of painful spasms of the gall-ducts, caused by the passing of inspissated bile and of gall-stones. Many of the attacks ended in temporary jaundice. Year after year she went the round of most of the London physicians distinguished in diseases of the liver, including Dr. Marshall Hall, Dr. Budd, Dr. Burrowes, and many others. Notwithstanding every care in diet, and in the use of various medicines for many years, she continued subject to those frequently-recurring attacks, the cause of which neither medicine, diet, baths, nor exercise seemed able to cure, and nothing to relieve except emetics of ipecacuanha. She consulted me in 1854, and I prescribed various medicines for many months, without benefit. Reflecting on the peculiar condition of the bile and of the gall-ducts, I laid aside all ordinary medicines for a natural one, and prescribed ten grains of inspissated ox-gall three times a day, three

hours after meals. The effect of this was magical: the attacks lessened in frequency, and after a few weeks ceased altogether. For many years she remained perfectly cured.

The simplicity of the means of cure in this case stands out in a most singular relationship to the complexity and variety of medicines which she had used for six years without any relief. Out of a hundred keys it is one only that will open the lock. In the human frame it is an untold blessing to be enabled promptly to fix upon that one key without trying the ninety and nine—every useless trial more or less injuring the delicate mechanism of the lock—the fragile human body.

As another illustration. A middle-aged woman had been suffering for many years from the most agonising attacks of spasms, with vomiting of sour fluid. She had been treated by several doctors with only palliative relief, chiefly by large doses of alkalies, which, however, had no effect on the cure of the cause—the acidity. This returned as badly as ever directly the use of the soda was discontinued. For three years she had also tried ordinary homœopathic medicines, in tincture and globules, without benefit. I prescribed the juice of a lemon in a little water

twice a day, about two hours after meals. A three weeks' course of this permanently cured the cause and the result, viz., the acidity and the spasms.

It was the knowledge of the true law of cure which indicated the selection of the remedy.

‘Of the actual remedies used for the checking of the further escape of the blood, one of the most important is venesection.’ ‘Herein we are guilty of homœopathy: to prevent bleeding, we draw blood.’¹

The application of leeches often exerts a specific or directly curative action in local vascular congestion.

Mrs. — , aged 26, for five or six years had frequent miscarriages but no living child. In 1869 she suffered much during the course of early pregnancy from pain over the iliac region and along the course of the femoral vein, with frequent gushes of blood and threatenings of miscarriage. After the application of four leeches over the right ovarian region the bleeding ceased, and she went to her full time without a bad symptom. To hit upon the exact place to apply leeches is of great consequence. If applied to the foot or thigh, in this case, it would probably have

¹ Sir Thomas Watson, vol. i. p. 265.

brought on miscarriage—exactly opposite to their effect over the ovarian region.

‘*Strychnia in Tetanus*.—We know that strychnia acts upon the spinal cord, affecting, apparently, those parts and those functions of the cord which are affected in tetanus; and in so fatal a malady it would be justifiable, I conceive, to give the strychnia in the hope that it might occasion a morbid action which would supersede the morbid action of the disease and yet be less perilous and more manageable than it. This, were it successful, would be a cure according to the Hahnemannian doctrine—“*similia similibus curantur*”—a doctrine much older, however, than Hahnemann.’¹

Dr. Owen Rees, in the ‘Guy’s Hospital Report’ for 1855, says that in many cases of alkaline urine with phosphates he has found an alkaline treatment cure, after the unavailing exhibition of mineral acids.

Dr. King Chambers, in his ‘Digestion and its Derangements’ (p. 173), advises the use of alkalis in cases of acidity, but he says that ‘if taken before a meal they seem to augment the excess of acid.’

¹ Sir Thomas Watson.

‘In that case,’ he says, ‘an exactly opposite course of treatment seems indicated,’ which he found successful, giving dilute acids to cure the acidity.

Dr. George Johnson’s suggestion of the administration of castor oil in cholera failed because the dose prescribed was too large and too frequently repeated; a teaspoonful of castor oil every hour was too much even for cholera. The dose untrue to the law of similars, from which it was derived, caused the practice to fall into disrepute. The action of castor oil is roughly analogous to the profuse purging of cholera; the frequently repeated large dose left no time for reaction, *i.e.* cessation of the disease.

Mr. McNamara, who was pupil and house physician under Dr. George Johnson at King’s College Hospital during the cholera epidemic of 1854, and subsequently had a vast experience of cholera in Calcutta, was predisposed to think well of the castor oil treatment of cholera, and applied it on a large scale with enthusiasm and on the full understanding of Dr. Johnson’s views. He declares that the mortality was frightful, and that he had completely abandoned the method.

Dr. Young, of Florence, is more cautious than

Dr. G. Johnson, for he administers castor oil in diarrhœa in doses of four to six drops.¹

From the absence of recognised laws of cure, many most valuable remedies have gone out of use, becoming displaced by new remedies, and finally lost sight of; whereas, if brought into relation with a definite law, the remedy would never have been thus lost sight of. Hydrocyanic acid vapour is a most valuable agent in the treatment of chronic ophthalmia. It sets up a fresh inflammatory action which displaces the old one.

Dr. Turnbull, in his book on 'The Use of the Vapour of Hydrocyanic Acid in Diseases of the Eye,' in describing the effect of the vapour in cases of chronic inflammation of the eye, relates that in most cases the vapour excited vascular congestion, increased inflammation of the eye, which lasted for

¹ 'In Italy acute diarrhœa is one of the commonest affections the physician has to treat. During three years I have made note of upwards of a hundred cases, in patients ranging from three months to seventy years of age, and in more than nine-tenths of the whole no medicine was used but the (castor oil) emulsion.

'In five typical cases relief was afforded by this oil in periods varying from one to five days.

'I have given it in every form of diarrhœa. When the diarrhœa is chronic, and the stools contain mucus, I usually increase the dose to from four to six drops.'—'On the Use of Castor Oil in Diarrhœa,' by Dr. Young, of Florence. *Practitioner*, March 1875.

several hours after each application ; here, in fact, the fresh inflammation curing the chronic. A patient of mine (Mr. C——) suffered for six weeks from a severe attack of iritis, for which he had been treated by the most powerful applications and medicines without relief. After a few applications of the hydrocyanic acid vapour, the affected eye was perfectly cured. Delighted with the rapid cure, he thought that he would improve the vision of the sound eye, by an application of the hydrocyanic acid vapour. This brought on a most violent attack of iritis in the sound eye.

Exophthalmic Goitre.—A young lady (Miss E——), aged 24, was brought to me in 1850, suffering from enlargement of the neck, throbbing and distension of the eyes, which looked as if protruding from their sockets ; she also complained of distressing headache. For some months she had been under the care of the family attendant at Canonbury, who administered small doses of iodine. The patient getting no better, this gentleman took her to the late Sir B. Brodie, who prescribed large doses of iodide of potassium without any relief. She then consulted Dr. C. J. B. Williams, who prescribed iodide of iron : this aggravated the headache, and did not relieve the

enlargement of the neck, nor the distended eyeballs. She then consulted me; I recognised the disease as exophthalmic goître, from Dr. Graves' admirable description, although up to that time I had never treated a case of it. I knew that belladonna caused in the healthy human subject headache, with throbbing in the head and eyes, with vascular excitement. Of this I prescribed four drops of the tincture three times a day. It afforded immediate relief to the headache, gradually lessened the swelling of the neck and the protrusion of the eyes. It was taken regularly for about six weeks, and the cure proved permanent, one of the most satisfactory I ever witnessed. In the treatment of exophthalmic goître this is, I believe, the first case of the successful use of belladonna in that disease. I published it in the 'British Journal of Homœopathy,' vol. xxv. in 1867.

Miss —, æt. 19, suffered for three years all through the summer from the worst form of hay asthma, producing sneezing, coryza, redness of the eyes, dyspnœa, with dry wheezing and cough. In the beginning of the summer of 1868 she consulted me. I prescribed arsenic (Fowler's solution), four drops three times a day, with immediate benefit; so much so that she was enabled to live in London

(Euston Square) all the summer. The occasional use for three or four days of the arsenic kept her in perfect comfort, although the previous three years she found no relief till she went to the sea-side.

Dr. Copland, in his 'Dictionary of Practical Medicine,' narrates a most instructive case. Being summoned to a young lady who had suffered for twenty-four hours from violent palpitation of heart, to the surprise of the parents he prescribed a cup of the strongest green tea, which, in a person in health, easily excites palpitation. It speedily relieved her.

December 1861.—A gentleman called on me, having suffered for a fortnight with most distressing irritation of the neck of the bladder, night and day, causing constantly recurring painful micturition. For a fortnight he had been taking full doses of bicarbonate of potash with tincture of henbane, without relief. I prescribed ten drops of pure tincture of cantharides in six ounces of water, one-sixth part every four hours. The first dose relieved, and two days' use of it perfectly cured him.

Another case illustrates the specific action of cantharis. A gentleman, aged 44, living near Liverpool, had suffered for four days from total suppression

of urine, notwithstanding the use of hot baths, hot fomentations, and various medicines prescribed by two local doctors. Not a drop of urine was secreted till five drops of strong tincture of cantharides was administered on the fourth day by his young brother, my assistant. Within half an hour, urine began to flow, and after a second dose of the same, the secretion was gradually restored. The knowledge of direct therapeutical laws placed the youth in a position, as far as the patient's welfare was concerned, far ahead of those two 'experienced' medical men. What a boon to humanity thus to be saved from losing time in trying indirect means! It brings remedies into the condition of positive agents, to search out the diseased organ, and to rouse the suspended or vitiated function.

'While the discharge of gleet is whitish or opaque, two or three drops of copaiba in frequent doses is often useful; and when the prostate has lost its tenderness, if pressed by the finger, one or two drops of tincture of cantharides, in plain water, four times in twenty-four hours, is also sometimes magical in its effect.'¹

A lady suffered from total obstruction of the

¹ *Lancet*, February 12, 1875.

bowels for upwards of a month. After the unavailing use of injections and of purgatives, including croton oil, the obstruction yielded to a large dose—three grains of acetate of lead with as much calomel, and one grain of opium, prescribed by an old country doctor. In a case of obstruction of the bowels of fifteen days' duration, I prescribed one grain of acetate of lead in a tablespoonful of distilled water. Within eight hours free evacuation of the lower bowel followed, although injections, strong purgatives, and galvanism had failed to relieve. The cause of the obstruction being a scirrhus tumour—the relief was but temporary.

In mental diseases the knowledge of 'similia similibus' is of signal use. In a case of acute mania at Blackheath, which had lasted five days, the patient was about being taken to Bethlehem Hospital. Dr. Harmar Smith sent for me the night before the intended removal. I prescribed a full dose (forty minims) of tincture of cannabis indica. The patient was so furious, it required four men to hold him as we administered the dose. The effect was most striking, the excitement gradually passed off, sleep came on, and the next day his recovery was so satisfactory that the removal to Bethlehem became

unnecessary. The physiological action of *cannabis indica* is the nearest in similarity to the symptoms of acute mania. It produces 'pleasurable intoxication, pain in the head, and sensation as of the brain boiling over. Head hot and heavy, eyes bright and shiny,' &c. (Ringer's 'Therapeutics.')

For vicious habits or destructiveness do not substitute a killing torpor, rather fresh activity and healthy pursuits. Goethe, in '*Wilhelm Meister*,' describes an old physician highly successful in the cure of mental diseases, whose principle it was to fix upon the morbidly active tendency of each patient, and give that tendency incessant occupation, thus to use up the nerve force, that, allowed to accumulate, only irritated mind and body.

A singular case was related some years ago in one of the journals, by the physician of a lunatic asylum. One patient, most dangerously violent, destroyed every particle of grass in the garden, eating it all! Taking the hint from this, the doctor supplied the patient with an unlimited quantity of green vegetables. This proved the main agent in his cure. This case is a beautiful illustration of what a marvellous power the laws of cure become to the true physician, alive to every possible application of the laws, sug-

gesting many things—baths, external applications, diet, exercise, moral management—which might not enter the mind without the prompting of law. Then, indeed, the physician finds that the truest direction of cure is to get out of the attitude of antagonism to nature.

Brain-force morbid through idleness often ‘vents itself’ on the mucous membrane of the stomach and bowels—simulating diarrhoea, or dysentery. A youth, about 11, was brought to me, having suffered from chronic dysentery for a year. Looking at the large head, active temperament, and irritable, restless manner of the boy, I asked the father if the boy went to school? ‘Oh, no!’ said the father, ‘all lessons are laid aside, and he has had every opportunity of careful treatment, yet he gets no better.’ To which I answered: ‘It is hard work and occupation the boy wants, and not rest and coddling.’ A few weeks’ daily use of gymnastics perfectly cured what a year’s medication failed to do.

Mr. George Combe, in his work on ‘America,’ narrates his visiting a physician, who lamented to him most piteously the sad conduct of his apprentice, who had broken almost every window and door

in the house, from morning to night destroying something, hinges or locks, doors or windows; that he tried every means of correction, flogging and starving, but all in vain, till a happy thought suggested itself—to use strong exercise to cure the boy's destructiveness. Accordingly, the next morning, the doctor got up at six o'clock, took the boy to the wood-house, and gave him the wood for the day's use to cut up. At this he worked most cheerfully. For the first day during his apprenticeship there was no mischief done. The brisk exercise made him so happy that he no longer needed the doctor to call him, but regularly every morning cut up enough wood for the day's consumption, and never again gave his master any trouble.

Dr. George Johnson, in one of his lectures upon overwork of the mind, from distress and anxiety, says:—‘It is not without interest to remark that in many cases we can cure those patients of their bad dreams, and of *their drowsiness*, by giving an opiate at bedtime for a few nights in succession.’

The Influence of a Suit of Clothes.—A refractory patient at Colney Hatch was in the habit of tearing his clothes into shreds. Mr. Tyerman, one of the

medical officers, ordered him to be dressed in a brand new suit. The poor man, a tailor by trade, either from a professional appreciation of the value of his new habiliments, or from being touched by this mark of attention, respected their integrity, and from that moment rapidly recovered. Before leaving the asylum, he stated that he owed his cure to the good effect produced upon his mind by being intrusted with this new suit of clothes.

In the 'Times' newspaper of June 17, 1856, a painful case is related. An old pauper lunatic became quarrelsome, and struck the doctor of the asylum. For this the unfortunate man was punished by a cold shower-bath for half an hour, and a powerful dose of tartar emetic, a few minutes after which he died. When the surgeon and three or four attendants were forcing the poor unhappy creature into the dreaded cold shower-bath, he begged piteously to be 'sent to work on the farm' in place of the cold shower-bath.

How natural it would have been to cure the old man's violence by hard work rather than cause his death by 600 gallons of cold water showered down upon his head in twenty-eight minutes.

‘Give the patient a draught made from the root of mandrake in a smaller dose than will induce mania.’¹ This in order to cure mania.

Let us not forget that our success depends very much on going with, and not thwarting or destroying, the ‘vis medicatrix naturæ’; the true physician is ready to ascribe a due credit to nature as well as to art, the handmaiden of nature. In the end all exaggeration defeats itself. It is absurd to ascribe all our success to our treatment, or to ignore the natural force in the organism which struggles to right itself. The truest confidence comes from an open, honest study of what nature can do, and of what she cannot do.

Laws of therapeutics keep before the doctor’s mind all true curative actions, tell when it is safe abruptly to arrest disease, and at times they indicate that to cure quickly may set up a far greater evil than the original disease. A gentleman living at Saffron Walden had been for years subject to humid asthma, aggravated by a soft polypus in the nose. This for several years secreted such an amount of mucus that he was accustomed to use five or six pocket-handkerchiefs a day. Two celebrated London

¹ Hippocrates.

surgeons at different times tried to extract the polypus, but, fortunately for the patient, only succeeded in tearing away a part. The polypus continued to secrete freely ; as long as it did so his general health continued good. Some time afterwards the polypus grew backwards, pressing upon the soft palate, and produced discomfort in swallowing. Much annoyed with this, on a visit to a friend at Manchester, he called on a well-known surgeon there. This gentleman, in his consulting-room, without any preparation whatever, passed a ligature round the polypus, and removed the entire mass. The profuse discharge from the nose that had existed for years disappeared at once. Slight congestion of the brain came on a few days afterwards. This gradually increased, and resulted in paralysis (hemiplegia of the right side). A few weeks after the operation he returned from Manchester, and consulted me for the paralysis. The nose was still perfectly dry. I tried to set up a fresh discharge by the use of iodide of potassium, of snuff, and hot-water fomentations, &c.; all, however, to no purpose, as the paralysis slowly increased, and ended in death two years after the total arrest of the copious secretion from the nose.

What a boon if the surgeon had recognised the

necessity, after suddenly putting an end to such a profuse secretion, to set up another discharge for a time. If he had suggested the use of ordinary snuff or of a seidlitz powder every morning for a few weeks after the removal of the polypus, the operation might have proved a blessing to the poor man, whereas it embittered the remaining years of his life.

CHAPTER VII.

GALEN'S LAW—THE ANTIPATHIC.

REJOICING to enlarge the boundaries of knowledge, true science cannot ignore any law, though its sphere of action be limited and not of universal application. Galen's law of '*contraria contrariis*' has its place, and a very prominent place, still, in the practice of every physician. The therapeutic action of certain medicines seems to lie altogether, or nearly so, in that direction—such as the bromide of potassium in epilepsy, sleeplessness, with dreaming, nervous excitement, hysteria, spasms. These are symptoms exactly opposite to the drug action, which proves invaluable in such cases, and not to be despised, although it is but a temporary action requiring frequent repetition and long continuance.

Nothing can be more unsatisfactory than the disappointment felt by doctors and patients in the application of chemical remedies according to Galen's

law of 'contraria contrariis.' Undoubtedly the use of alkalies relieves acidity: but the relief is, alas, but temporary and evanescent. It is the illustration of a true palliative, *i.e.* a medicine of short action, relieving for a little time, and then allowing the old symptoms to return, the same or worse than ever. Even after a full course of the natural alkaline water at Vichy, I have known patients lose the gravel during their stay there, which returned as badly as ever a few days after leaving Vichy. The larger the experience the more disappointing in permanent results is the use of alkalies in acidity, whether of stomach, of blood, of perspiration, or of urine. Not to under-rate the temporary palliation, for many a case of calculi in the kidney or ureters the only temporary comfort is to be had from small doses of alkalies in a large quantity of water. When cure is not possible, palliation is to be welcomed, even at the disadvantage of keeping up the use of the remedy for months or years.¹

¹ The phenomena of gout correspond closely to the doctrine of elimination, as a preservative effort of the economy. Nature is not invariably a 'step-mother,' as Dr. Haughton rather harshly described her. From anxiety of mind, errors in diet, want of exercise, or from imperfect work of kidneys, as in lead-poisoning or Bright's disease, the food becomes imperfectly assimilated. An excess of uric acid accumulates in the blood, which disturbs and oppresses the various

A dissimilar action may suspend a disease for a time, but seldom cures permanently. I observed epilepsy to be arrested in two cases by the occurrence of porrigo. As soon as the latter was cured, the epilepsy returned as badly as ever. If mania occur in a consumptive patient, the lung symptoms are often arrested till the mania passes off, when they return with increased force.

Belladonna in Salivation.—A woman, treated by mercury internally and externally for serous diarrhœa, was affected with profuse salivation. Dr. Erpenbeck treated this latter complaint with belladonna in divided doses of $2\frac{1}{2}$ grains taken in emulsion every twenty-four hours. Next day the salivation had subsided, and the mouth was dry. On stopping the belladonna the salivation returned, and again ceased when it was resumed.¹

The action of purgatives is dissimilar to disease of the skin, hence the unsatisfactory result of such treatment. 'For no one who has carefully studied eczema can have failed to observe the injury

organs of the body. Nature or the organic force reacts to expel this poison, and deposits the uric acid as urate of soda upon the structures of the joints and tendons which have the least complex structure, and whose chemical activity is stronger than the organic.

¹ *Hanover Correspondence*, Blatt.

which usually follows upon a long course of purgatives. . . . It is true that during their use the eruption may improve or disappear; but whenever they are stopped, it flourishes again as luxuriantly as ever, while the debility is immeasurably increased.’¹

In Dr. Copland’s ‘Dictionary of Practical Medicine,’ an instructive case of acute rheumatism is related, where a full dose of croton oil was administered in the hope of cutting short the disease. The most violent purging came on and killed the patient in twenty-four hours, without any relief whatever to the rheumatic pains.

Two dissimilar actions frequently coexist, the disease and the medicinal action contrary to it; hence it is that cure does not follow, although the disease is held in check for a short time, springing up with activity again the instant the action of the medicine is suspended. A dissimilar disease has the power only to suspend the other; when the more active runs its course, the other shows itself. The full physiological action of a drug (medicine) has the same mode of behaviour as disease. The antipathic action of medicines touches the exact seat of the

¹ Dr. McCall Anderson, p. 66.

disease in a way opposite to the disease. When reaction ensues the diseased action recurs.

A case of urticaria complicating small-pox occurred at the Hôpital Beaujon in Paris in October 1869, under the care of M. Gubler. The patient was a non-vaccinated female, who, on the third day of a variolous eruption of a severe character, became covered with urticaria, attended by intense pruritus. This lasted three days, during which the variolous eruption remained stationary. Variola then resumed its course, and the patient eventually rallied, notwithstanding such bad symptoms as epistaxis, &c.

A papular eruption suspends a vesicular—but does not cure it—as the vesicular vaccinia does the similar eruption, small-pox. Two children, suffering from eczema, contracted measles—the eczema vanished during the measles, but after the latter had run its course, the eczema—non-analogous disease—returned as bad as ever.¹

Measles generally suspends vaccinia and small-pox (a dry papular eruption, dissimilar to the moist eruption). After the measles passed away, the vaccinia resumed its course, and on the 17th day looked like it usually does on the 10th.

¹ Hahnemann's *Organon*, p. 137.

The physiological action of iodide of potassium is akin to the ulceration of the mucous membrane of the nose and throat. It is much less analogous to the deep-seated tertiary symptoms, such as disease of the liver or of the coats of blood-vessels. In such, even when given in large doses, it seldom cures, but gives the most signal temporary relief; after a time the disease reappearing, to be again beaten down by the same medicine. By a succession of palliative actions cure may result, the disease getting weaker after each palliation. Such indirect cure is slower and less effectual than when the direct specific action of medicine is applicable.

A lady in the last stage of phthisis, with fatty disease of the liver, was suffering from chronic diarrhoea. For this a London physician prescribed decoction of logwood, which quickly stopped the diarrhoea, but caused sickness and the most intolerable distress from offensive greasy perspirations, making the room smell day and night as a room does just after a candle is blown out. This proved so annoying that she sent for me, wishing to have anything done that would remove the offensive perspirations. I prescribed small doses of mercury, which reproduced

the diarrhœa, put an end to the loathsome perspiration, and relieved the sickness.

In acute rheumatism, with effusion into the joints, the action of blisters over or near the seat of disease, as recommended by Dr. H. Davies, is most useful, because *the action of the blister* is akin to the *inflammation* of the synovial membrane of the joint when inflammatory action is intense. But in the relationship of contrary, 'blisters are *not* suited to cases of acute rheumatism in which there is *not much inflammatory swelling*, although the pain and intolerance of movement be very great.'

Thereceptivity to analogous irritation is increased in disease. This is a fact easily proved: a teaspoonful of castor-oil will freely purge a patient suffering from diarrhœa; yet when constipation exists, the same individual will probably require a tablespoonful to produce the purgative action. When the reflex irritability of the spine is increased, as in tetanus, a most minute dose of strychnia, $\frac{1}{200}$ th of a grain, will increase that irritability, and bring on muscular jerking, whereas it would require $\frac{1}{20}$ of a grain to bring on jerking in the natural state of spine of the same individual.

Sir Thomas Watson writing of the use of strychnia in tetanus says:—‘If the dose be too large, a temporary aggravation¹ of the disease may show itself for a short time.’

An adult person in health would require 20 grains of ipecacuanha to cause sickness; a patient suffering from nausea would require about two grains to bring on vomiting, but half a grain or less would probably cure the nausea altogether—quickly displacing the nausea without causing sickness.

A moderate dose, *i.e.* less than sufficient to produce the full physiological action, suffices by similarity of action to displace and overcome the disease to which it is akin. From such there is a reaction towards health, *i.e.* contrary to the disease. If the dose is too strong, the reaction may be too violent. If the dose is too small, it is useless.

A gentleman, A. S., suffered for upwards of a year from sciatica, the pain he described was an aching *numbness* along the course of the sciatic nerve. He had used medicines internally and externally for a year, baths of various sorts, galvanism, without any but temporary relief. I prescribed four drops of

¹ Often a good sign that the medicine has gone straight home to the disease.

tincture of aconite three times a day. After three days there was no appreciable relief, when the dose was increased to six drops, yet without result. Satisfied with the essential relationship of the numbness which aconite always produces, to the numbness of his sciatica, I ordered him to increase the dose to seven drops. It quickly and permanently cured this disease of upwards of a year's duration. 'About half an hour after I took the seven drops,' the patient said, 'a peculiar thrill shot into the thigh and leg of that side, *increasing the numbness.*' He took two doses more of seven drops each, and was perfectly cured; thus, although the relationship of the medicine was similar to the disease, a small dose was insufficient to cure.

The dose, in fact, in similarity must be moderate, less than the dose which produces the full physiological effects, still not too small or it may prove useless.

Medical men find that patients and their friends are singularly acute now-a-days. In the treatment of a case of chorea in private practice, directly the father found out that the prescribed dose of hemlock was as nearly as could be to a poisonous one, he would seek for another physician accustomed to

cure chorea without semi-poisonous doses of strong medicines.

If a powerful medicine is given in large doses, frequently repeated for a long time, there is a decided risk of causing disease of the organ on which it specially acts. Thus the enormous doses of succus conii might lay the foundation of paralysis of motion; a little stronger dose might produce death. I question if Socrates drank as much hemlock-juice at the hands of the executioner of justice as the child described by Dr. John Harley.¹

‘James R., aged 6 years, a slender boy, for eighteen days took four drams, that is a table-spoonful, of hemlock-juice twice a day; then, for fourteen days longer, six drams three times a day. Each dose produced a decided effect. A quarter of an hour afterwards he was obliged to lie down.’²

³ ‘The jailer handed the cup (of hemlock-juice) to Socrates, and said, “you have only to walk about till your legs are heavy, and then to lie down, and the

¹ *The Practitioner*, vol. i. 141.

² Thus for thirty-two days the child was kept on the verge of poisoning for the cure of a disease like chorea, that as many days of gymnastics would have cured. The gymnastic master at the Paris *Hôpital des Enfants* cured twenty such cases by open-air gymnastics in a few weeks.

³ Plato's *Phædo*, p. 467, Professor Jowett's translation.

poison will act” A while after drinking the poison the man pressed his foot hard, and asked him if he could feel; and he said “No,” and then his legs, and so upwards, and showed us that he was cold and stiff.’¹

The doctor accustomed to trust much to the antipathic action of large doses persevered with for a long time, is apt to get discouraged at his want of success in the actual cure of disease. He gets dissatisfied too with the evil after-effects of medicines antagonistic to the disease. Thus to a patient in phthisis the use of morphia to still the irritating cough causes depression of spirits, want of appetite and headache; the most undesirable effects that can be produced.² In such cases I have for twenty years past prescribed, with the most signal relief, the inhalation of ten drops of tincture of iodine,³ from a jug of boiling water, for five minutes at bedtime. The relief is most effectual, and unattended by the miserable after-effects of the morphia the next day.

¹ Most practitioners will regard the circumstance that the succus conii effects a cure in chorea only after four or five pints of it have been imbibed as rather a cogent reason for eschewing it altogether, or at least for at once casting about for another and a better remedy.—Dr. Berry, *Practitioner*, vol. iii. p. 283.

² The bad action of a drug.—Brown-Séquard.

³ The primary action of which is to cause irritation of the larynx and bronchial tubes.

In many cases, when a special effect must be produced for a special purpose, the full physiological action of a drug directly contrary to the state of the organ or function affected must be produced. Atropine to dilate the pupil in iritis, ergot of rye to arrest uterine hæmorrhage or expedite delivery, purgatives to overcome obstruction of the bowels, iodide of potassium in tertiary syphilis. Setting out from the primary laws of similarity or of contrariety, the regulation of the doses of medicine becomes an accurate induction. If the relationship of the medicinal effects be analogous to the symptoms of the disease the increased sensibility which this law of action begets calls for a moderate dose, *i.e.* less than the amount required to produce the full physiological effects.

When the relationship is opposite or dissimilar to the symptoms of the disease, then full doses are required, and frequent repetition.

The subcutaneous injection of medicine has introduced increased accuracy of the knowledge of physiological action of medicines. It also enables us to reach the nervous system without disturbing the general health.

The cause of disease is often subtle, finely divided,

acting swiftly, as when a few minutes' exposure to the infection of typhus or scarlatina engenders the disease; or the subtle cause may be in action for a long time, as when residence in a malarious district leads to ague. In like manner the continuous action of minute quantities of a highly divided substance, like the vapour of iodine, may cure disease in a most satisfactory way. A lady, aged 40, suffered from induration and enlargement of liver, which, after resisting all medical treatment for some months, was perfectly and permanently cured in a few weeks by the vapour arising from an ounce of pure crude iodine exposed in a dish all night in her bedroom. Every particle of the iodine disappeared in vapour during the month. The induration and enlargement gradually diminished, and her health was permanently restored.

Remedies seem to vary in their adaptability for cure; thus most of the uses of bromide of potassium are very distinctly in a relationship of 'contrary' to its effects on the healthy human body, whereas all or most of the uses of arsenic are in the relationship of 'similar.'¹

¹ See note on p. 105.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE LAW OF SIMILARS ALONGSIDE THE LAW OF
CONTRARIES.

THE modern chemical school of physicians have scarcely got a step farther in therapeutic science than their predecessors of the sixteenth century. As yet they have no principle beyond that of Galen's—for acidity give alkalies, for alkalinity give acids. Yet the experience of all medical men shows that such prescribing is but palliative, and seldom if ever curative.¹

¹ 'First of all, let me speak of the general principles upon which the treatment should be conducted. A very simple rule—indeed, too simple, I think—is often adopted. When the urine has persistently and habitually thrown down acid deposits, the patient has generally been prescribed alkalies; if, on the contrary, he has had alkaline deposits, he has been treated with acids. That simple mode has too often formed the main portion of the treatment. In the former case he has soda or potash largely administered, or he will be told to drink so many glasses of Vichy water, which is mainly a strong solution of carbonate of soda, only a natural instead of an artificial one. Now it is quite true that with alkalies, provided enough be taken, these deposits will disappear: the uric acid will

Nitric Acid in Lithic Acid Gravel.—Lady B., æt. 78, suffered for five months from uric acid gravel, which caused great agony at each act of urination. She was treated by her doctor at Scarborough with large quantities of Vichy water without benefit. She was then removed to her daughter's house in London, who sent for the most distinguished of the physicians of the 'chemical school.' He prescribed large doses of alkalies, and, to mitigate the great pain, two or three doses of morphia each day. Thus for a week she lived half the day free from pain, and

no longer be deposited; the urine will become less irritating, the annoying symptoms will be diminished or got rid of. And of course the patient is very much pleased with this new condition of clear urine and disappearance of all deposit. And you will say, "What more can be desired?" This: you have merely made his enemy disappear, but he is by no means rid of its presence; you have not checked the acid formation. The uric acid is there as ever; but the uric acid and the urates are soluble in alkali, and you have only made them invisible. You really have the same condition as that of the fabled ostrich, which is said to put its head in the bush when pursued by hunters, and, no longer seeing them, believes itself secure. Just such is the security of the patient with uric acid who trusts solely to alkalies or Vichy water. His surplus deposits have become imperceptible to *his* vision; nothing more. I do not say that the alkalies have been absolutely unserviceable as regarding his constitutional state, but they will not improve it to any great extent; and when he leaves them off the acid shows itself again.'—'Clinical Lecture on the Early History of Calculous Disease, and the Treatment best adapted for its Prevention.' By Sir Henry Thompson, F.R.C.S., &c., &c. From the *Lancet*, of January 13, 1872.

then utterly wretched from the sickness after the morphia, the pain worse than ever till the next dose. Her daughter then sent for me. The old lady was moaning most piteously, sick and unable to touch food after the morphia. The urine was pale, highly acid, contained much uric acid gravel, causing frequent urination with much strangury.

I prescribed ten drops of dilute nitric acid in half a tumbler of water four times a day. It afforded immediate and permanent relief. Within twenty-four hours it caused the urine to become dark-coloured, with a copious deposit of urate of ammonia. The uric acid disappeared, and the dark, dense, muddy urine, to her surprise, caused no pain. The pale acid urine, full of crystals, having been touched by the magic alchemy of its analogue, was broken up and made innocuous.

The old lady used to smile with intense satisfaction, mixed with a certain suspicion that it was some sort of witchcraft that so soon relieved her of all pain and sickness, restored her appetite, and enabled her to sleep without morphia.

Mr. —, living in Ryde, consulted me in 1865 for advanced granular degeneration of the kidneys, accompanying chronic gout. The feet were œdema-

tous; he was thin and exhausted, suffering from frequent attacks of gout in the hands and feet.

The urine was abundant, pale; low specific gravity 1.010; contained albumen in moderate quantity; under the microscope it contained numberless crystals of lithic acid, and granular casts. The disease had existed for three or four years. I prescribed dilute nitric acid, seven or eight drops in a wine-glass of water three or four times a day. It had a most striking effect. The attacks of gout became much less frequent; the urine darker and of higher specific gravity. All the symptoms of urea-poisoning passed off, with the dropsy. His health became much restored for some years, although eventually the kidney disease progressed towards a fatal termination.

Master B., æt. 4, for upwards of a year suffered from irritation of the bladder with incontinence of urine caused by lithic acid gravel in the urine. I prescribed dilute nitric acid, four drops in a wine-glass of water three times a day. In a few weeks the incontinence of urine disappeared as the action of the mineral acid arrested or displaced the formation of the organic (the lithic) acid.

The effect of the nitric acid on the gravel was

immediate and most marked, the more so as alkali (the free use of Vals water) had failed to relieve.

The cure was permanent for a year, after that a slight recurrence yielded to a week's use of the same remedy.

Master F., æt. 3, brought to me from Barnet in a low prostrate condition, for many months suffering from pain and difficulty in passing urine, which was scanty, pale, highly acid, with a copious deposit of lithic acid crystals. His appetite was bad, tongue pasty and white. Alkalies in various forms had been tried, including the use of Ems water, Vichy water, Carlsbad water. Their effect was to destroy the little appetite the child had, although not relieving the bladder distress.

I prescribed dilute nitric acid, three drops in half a wine-glass of water three times a day half an hour before meals. It immediately restored the appetite, and freshened up the dull, weary-looking child.

After ten days' use of it the urine became darker coloured, the crystals of lithic acid disappeared, and the child was restored to good health.

A young man, a house-surgeon at a Metropolitan Hospital, after a long period of incessant study, was seized with epileptoid convulsions, especially affecting

the right side of the head and face, with stiffness of the neck, of the lower jaws, and of the tongue. For a day or two he was treated at the hospital; unrelieved he was removed to his father's house at Muswell Hill, and for four days most kindly attended by one of the assistant physicians of the hospital, treated with purgatives, calomel, cold lotions to the head, and a variety of indirect means, without *any relief to the convulsions*, which became more and more frequent and severe. On the fourth day the doctor proposed bleeding, saying he feared inflammation of the brain. The father of the young man refused to permit this, asked the doctor from the hospital to retire, and sent for me. I found the patient in a state of distressing excitement, with heavy oppressive headache, stiffness of the neck, of the lower jaw, and of the tongue, and soft but frequent pulse. For four nights he had been sleepless from the frequently recurring spasms. I prescribed five drops every two hours of tincture of ignatia, which, in full doses in the healthy human body produces 'headache with heaviness of the forehead; sleeplessness, with sudden startings which prevent sleep; convulsive muscular spasms with stiffness.'¹

¹ Hahnemann's *Materia Medica Pura*, vol. ii. p. 167.

After three doses the convulsive tendency was arrested, and the young man felt complete relief from the distressing headache and stiffness of the neck. Natural sleep followed, and in a few days he was up and out. To find the specific (*ignatia*) was to find the only key that could unlock the jewel-case, whilst the indirect means, the purgatives, cold lotions, &c., were like the chisel and the hammer, which could hack and hew the jewel-case but not open the lock.

Acute Nephritis of four months' duration, with Albuminuria and Hæmaturia, cured by small doses of Turpentine and the use of Hot-air Baths.—Master S., æt. 14, was at school in November 1866, when scarlatina broke out. He had all the symptoms of scarlatina, but no eruption. He was soon afterwards sent home to his father's house in Devonport, and for ten days seemed languid and feverish, with all the symptoms of scarlatina but no eruption. He remained for some weeks under the care of the family doctor, but recovered so far as to be able to go to the same school, January 30, 1867. Some weeks after that date he was again complaining of loss of appetite, great depression, and swelling of the eyelids. He continued ill till he was sent home again,

April 18. Pains in the limbs and back came on, with great prostration, sickness, swelling of the legs and feet. He continued in this state, attended by the family doctor, for five weeks. The latter urged him to be taken to London and placed under the care of a doctor specially devoted to diseases of the kidney. He attended him closely for ten days, prescribed large doses of citrate of magnesia and broom-tea; subsequently perchloride of iron, occasionally a warm-water bath. Every day he got worse. Each dose of the medicines caused vomiting, so that he lay in a state of torpor, unable to take food, the appetite gone. The doctor looked gloomy, and gave no hopes of recovery, as he saw the patient sinking deeper and deeper into a heavy state of comatose stupor.

In an agony of distress, the mother asked the kidney doctor to retire from the case, and sent for me. I found the patient propped up in bed with a number of pillows, nearly suffocating with dropsy of the lungs, the eyelids closed by œdema, which extended from the forehead to the feet. He slept day and night in a low stupor; could only answer a question with difficulty, utterly refusing food. The urine was abundant, absolutely thick with blood. It contained

so much albumen that on boiling it became quite solid in the test tube.

The diseased condition seemed to me exactly the analogue of the physiological action of turpentine.¹

It was given in the dose of four drops every two hours in a teaspoonful of water. At once, also, I administered a hot-air bath in the bed, by means of a large spirit-lamp under the bed-clothes, held up by hoops in the shape of a tent over his body. After half an hour of the spirit lamp, the blankets becoming very hot were closely packed round his body. Profuse perspiration followed, which continued day and night for forty-eight hours. In twenty-four hours the unconsciousness passed away. The sickness ceased on the third day of treatment, and the appetite gradually returned. The turpentine was given at less frequent intervals for a month. The quantity of blood gradually lessened, and the dropsy was carried off. The patient rapidly recovered health and strength. The albumen completely disappeared

¹ 'Two persons who had used turpentine improperly for several days (one for gravel, the other for tapeworm) were affected for upwards of a fortnight with albuminuria, blood having been freely passed, and some fibrinous blood-casts; and the irritation of the kidney was intense.'—Dr. Heywood Thompson, *Lancet*, July 4, 1857.

in six weeks, and the kidneys have continued ever since perfectly sound, although *the disease had existed for four to five months.*

The direct or specific action of the turpentine touched curatively the diseased structure of the kidneys. It set up a new action similar to the diseased action. As a result the economy received a curative impulse that showed itself so clearly as to enable me to speak with confidence of perfect restoration at the time when the orthodox doctor could see nothing but death in the case. His indirect treatment, the magnesia, broom-tea, and iron had no 'good action,' in the graphic words of Brown-Séquard. It had a most palpable bad action, utterly disgusting the stomach with food, and allowing the dropsy to invade the lungs. The warm-water bath prostrated the patient without inducing perspiration. The spirit-lamp bath, *used in bed*, caused no exertion to the patient, and set up the most profuse perspiration. In a case of actual life and death such as this, the indirect action of the bath should be prompt and decided, or else not used at all.

General Dropsy, dependent on Degeneration (probably granular) of the Kidney, cured by small doses of Turpentine.—Captain S., æt. 59. Bilious tem-

perament, deep sallow complexion, and of a family in which kidney disease carried off several members. Given up as hopeless by the ordinary physicians in the country, he was with difficulty moved to his mother-in-law's house at Croom's Hill, Greenwich, and placed under my care. After his arrival I found him propped up in bed, scarcely able to breathe, with his legs and body œdematous, the entire posterior inferior region of the right side of chest perfectly dull on percussion, and in the upper and middle parts moist crepitating râles; the same on the left side, but to a slighter extent; the heart's action muffled and indistinct. On the least exertion, even in bed, sudden faintness or oppression of breathing came on. His tongue was dry and red, and the bowels constipated; no appetite; extreme prostration of strength, and lassitude. The urine was abundant (three to four pints in the twenty-four hours), of a pale colour, specific gravity 1·010, reaction neutral, freely coagulated by boiling; under the microscope, broken-down blood-discs were seen entangled in casts of the tubuli uriniferi. The history given me was that his constitution had been severely tried in India and at home by enormous quantities of calomel and by various accidental falls; that for years past he was

accustomed to pass bloody urine. In January, after a severe kick on the loins from his horse, bloody urine was passed, with severe aching pains across the loins. He was confined to his house, under the care of two local practitioners, for four months, during which dropsy gradually came on and steadily increased, notwithstanding the most vigorous treatment, including the free use of calomel and of warm baths.

I prescribed ol. terebinth five drops every three hours. This dose caused diarrhoea and was gradually reduced to two drops. The dropsy and breathing were speedily relieved, the quantity of albumen gradually lessened, the strength returned. After two months' use of the small doses of turpentine he returned home, to the astonishment of his former medical attendants and friends, as well as ever, and in perfect health. Nine months afterwards he called on me in London, and reported 'that he had continued in perfect health, able to hunt and to go about in the coldest weather, till about a fortnight ago, when, the stomach getting deranged, he had foolishly allowed his old surgeon to give him smart doses of calomel for a few days, which upset his general health, and his limbs became a little swollen

again. Under the terebinthina, two drops night and morning for ten days, he became again quite restored to his usual activity and strength.

The cure in this case was not permanent. Upon careful examination a year afterwards, I found the urine to contain a little albumen, the specific gravity 1.012. Some months afterwards he took cold, with symptoms of pleurisy. The country doctor bled him, and in a few days he died.

Acute Nephritis with Albuminuria, General Dropsy of eight months' duration, cured by large doses of Turpentine when small doses failed.—Miss —, æt. 26, of a feeble constitution, lymphatic temperament, in March, during the prevalence of cold east winds, was attacked by severe pain across the lumbar region, accompanied with the secretion of thick white urine. Anasarca came on in June, with great prostration of strength. Under ordinary treatment she became gradually worse till the following November, when she was placed under my care. Her limbs were then enormously swollen, deeply pitting on pressure; the integument of the body and chest also universally anasarcaous. She complained of much muscular weakness, but her appetite was good. Bowels regular; catamenia absent four months.

The urine—32 oz. in the twenty-four hours—of a smoky, opalescent colour; specific gravity 1·018. On boiling, it became a nearly solid mass of albumen. Under the microscope numerous blood-globules were visible. I prescribed five drops of turpentine four times a day. After a week's use of this, finding she was no better, I increased the dose to ten drops. Still she made no progress. The dose was then increased to twenty drops, without much result; but upon increasing the dose to thirty drops the most immediate improvement resulted. The specific gravity of the urine became higher, the quantity of albumen lessened. The dropsy steadily diminished as the amount of urine increased (from 30 to 45, 50, and eventually to 60 oz.), and the strength and activity soon surprised all her friends, who had given her up as hopelessly lost. The same medicine was continued for three months, and at the end of that time the most careful examination failed to detect albumen or blood-globules in her urine, which was then perfectly transparent, of a clear amber colour, and its specific gravity 1·023. Every vestige of dropsy was removed, and the catamenia appeared with perfect restoration of health and strength, which has continued up to the present time.

The true physician must rise above prejudice or routine. When satisfied as to his true insight into the nature of the case, and of the suitability of the remedy, he is not to abandon it in haste if no result follow from a small dose, but *gradually to increase* it till satisfied of having obtained *all the efficacy* of the medicine.

The physiological action of iodide of potassium is one of similarity to its curative action in coryza, ozaena, catarrh of the eustachian tubes, of the bronchial mucous membrane, desquamative nephritis. It is that of contrary to the tertiary and secondary syphilis, yet the physician is glad of its help in either case.

Mr. S. for seven weeks suffered much distress from a severe attack of catarrh of the nose, throat, and middle ear, accompanied with soreness of throat, distressing deafness, and sense of thickness and stuffing of the nose and ears. I prescribed four grains of iodide of potassium three times a day. In two days it afforded the most marked relief; in fact, six doses perfectly restored the hearing, to his infinite satisfaction. He left off the medicine, and there was no return of the symptoms—the usual result of a perfect action of ‘similars.’ What a

contrast in that respect is the following case, illustrating the '*contraria contrariis*' use of iodide of potassium.

A gentleman, æt. 42, suffered for three months from a severe ulcerated throat, secondary to an indurated chancre. He was treated by Mr. Gay, and the late Sir B. Brodie, by means of mercurial fumigations to the throat, and moderate doses of mercury internally.

Suffering terrible pain in the throat week after week without any relief, he discontinued their mercurial treatment, and sent for me. I prescribed five grains of iodide of potassium in distilled water three times a day. The relief to pain was immediate, and the ulceration rapidly healed. In three or four days he was at business again. He continued the iodide for ten days, then left it off, supposing himself to be cured. Four days afterwards the throat became as painful as ever; the ulceration reappeared. He resumed the five-grain dose of iodide, and in a few days was again perfectly well. 'I accept my condition,' said he. 'The mercury made me worse and worse; I will take the iodide the instant I feel the relapse.' Thus he went on for twelve years—a week of the iodide, a week or ten days without,

and so on, never able to leave it off longer than ten days, the palliative action keeping the disease in check, but not curing it permanently, although aided by the use of Turkish baths, careful regulation of the diet, clothing, open air exercise, &c.

What a boon to the patient when a dexterous knowledge of the science and art of medicine enables the doctor to prescribe what cures the disease permanently, and does not require perpetual dosing!

Mrs. E., aged 28, for three years under varied treatment for chronic rheumatism, with swollen hands, ankles, and knees, which had made her perfectly helpless. For some months she had been obliged to use crutches. She had been under many doctors in the country and in London, several of whom tried to give her iodide of potassium, but were obliged to discontinue it from the irritating effects it produced on the mucous membrane of the throat and nose. I prescribed iodide of potassium in small doses, one grain in distilled water four times a day. This perfectly cured her in three months. She bore the small dose without any disturbance. The improvement was gradual, but very positive, and the recovery perfect for many years.

Neuralgia of the Eyes with Conjunctivitis and Impairment of Sight, cured by Arsenic.—Miss——, æt. 25, a vigorous, healthy-looking young lady, consulted me in July 1867. For five years she had suffered from aching pains in the eyeballs, with photophobia, which unfitted her for reading or working. The conjunctiva of both eyes looked red and swollen; pupils natural.

For years she had been under the care of London oculists and physicians with only temporary relief. She had taken iron and quinine in large doses, and used many lotions, including atropine. From the peculiar appearance of the conjunctiva I prescribed arsenic (four drops of Fowler's solution three times a day). The effect was magical. It perfectly cured her in one month, without any local application.

In the healthy human subject the administration of arsenic produces redness of the conjunctiva, watering of the eyes, and photophobia.

Defective vision cured by small doses of Quinine.—A schoolmaster, living near Brighton, wrote to me in great distress that one of his pupils, a youth aged 12, became suddenly unable to read; all the letters, he said, looked like straight lines, so that he could not distinguish one from the other.

I advised him to come to London to consult an oculist, who on examination said there was no organic change in the eyes, and advised convex glasses No. 30, with which the lad could read perfectly. He returned to school, and went on with his studies by the help of the glasses. Six months afterwards a young girl aged ten was brought to me from Hertford, having suffered for some months from defective vision, and inability to read. I found she could read perfectly with No. 30 convex glasses. The father said, 'I would rather you tried to cure her without glasses.' At once I gave up the idea of artificial help and prescribed one grain of quinine three times a day. In a month she returned, the defect in the sight perfectly cured. I then sent the same prescription to the boy at Brighton, which he took for a month, when he startled his master by saying, 'I can read as well as ever, without my glasses,' which were then laid aside and never again required.

It is most important to see that almost *every* fresh discovery in medical *art* sooner or later proves obedient to the rule of law. Dr. John Chapman's interesting application of heat or cold to the spine, in a most singular degree follows the law of 'similia similibus curantur.' 'At a meeting of

English physicians in Paris, at the house of Sir Joseph Olliffe, M.D., physician to the English Embassy, Dr. John Chapman of London has given an exposition of his discovery of a new method of treating disease by controlling the circulation of the blood in different parts of the body, through the agency of the nervous system. This he does by cold or heat, or both together, applied along the spine. Having referred to the fact that the arteries are surrounded by muscular bands, and that these bands forming collectively what is called the muscular coat, contract and dilate at the bidding of nerves emanating from an assemblage of nervous centres, or ganglia constituting "the great sympathetic," he showed that these ganglia can be so influenced by suitable applications of cold or heat on each side of the spine as to cause them to effect either the contraction or dilatation of the arteries which they govern, and that the spinal cord itself can be influenced in the same way and can thus have the circulation of blood in it, and therefore its functional activity, increased or decreased at the will of the physician. Fevers of all kinds, including cholera, he treats both by cold and heat—*cold in the cold stage, heat in the hot* ; and affirmed that heat along

the spine will cause the pulse to fall, and will induce perspiration—abolishing, in fact, the feverish condition. Spitting of blood and pulmonary hæmorrhage can, he said, be speedily arrested by the proper application of heat between the shoulder-blades. His own experience on this point was confirmed by that of Professor Beneke of Marburg, who, in the “Archiv für wissenschaftliche Heilkunde,” reports that by adopting Dr. Chapman’s method he caused the rapid arrest of pulmonary hæmorrhage in an obstinate case of long standing. Dr. Routh said he had tried the method in a case of profuse menorrhagia; after the double column hot-water bag had been applied during an hour, the flow ceased.’

Feverishness and Fever.—Dr. Chapman says, in the Introduction to his work on ‘Diarrhœa and Cholera,’ p. 15: ‘I have had but slight experience in the treatment of fever, but I anticipate that fevers of all kinds will be most effectually controlled by *cold along the spine in the cold stage*, when the blood-vessels are contracted, and heat *in the hot* when they are relaxed.’

In a lecture on ‘Pain’ by Mr. Skey, at Bartholo-

mew's Hospital, in 1870, he teaches the law of similars most thoroughly and effectively. 'The principle I am anxious to insist on as far preferable to any involved in the carron oil treatment is exhibited in the results of the application of heat to any small burn on the hand, as from a drop of melted sealing-wax. The very smart pain occasioned by this trivial accident is entirely relieved by immersing the hand in hot water, or by holding the hand to the fire for a few minutes. If this be a fact—viz., that by the brief application of an agent promoting pain (for *heat* is not essential) one important element of the injury, that of pain, is quickly relieved—there must be some virtue in the principle involved. And there is a virtue, and a very important one; for I maintain, from many years' experience in the treatment of burns, that not only is the pain far more quickly relieved, but that the cure is hastened in the same proportion.

'Some half a century since this principle of treatment by local stimulants was enunciated to the profession by Dr. Kentish of Bristol. Its value was at once acknowledged by observing men; and I think I am not mistaken in asserting that the principle

was adopted in the majority of the hospitals of the metropolis, if not in all. I know that it was thoroughly appreciated by my own teacher, Mr. Abernethy, who would naturally influence the opinions of a considerable proportion of the profession. The agent employed by Dr. Kentish was spirit of turpentine, which was applied, diluted or otherwise, over the affected surface. The application was accompanied by an increase of temporary pain, which, however, passed off in the course of a few hours, and thus improved the condition of the patient. The amount of pain was in relation with the extent and severity of each injury.

‘The theory of the excellent results of the treatment of burns by provocatives, or remedies that provoke physical pain, is not very clear. It would appear that relief invariably follows a temporary increase of pain ; but one is inclined to ask whether the benefit consists in the actual presence of pain, and how far the same agency—whether of fire, hot water, turpentine, or the nitrate of silver lotion—would be equally beneficial when the subject of the injury was placed under the influence of chloroform. This question I must refer to others more fortunate than I in having at their command a larger field of

inquiry than now falls to my lot. My advice to you is to abjure carron oil and all demulcents, and to adopt the treatment of burns and scalds by local stimuli.’¹

¹ Mr. Skey, *Lancet* August 27, 1870.

CHAPTER IX.

ARS MEDICA.

IN the present age of specialists it is needful for the consulting physician to train his hand as well as his mind. Without undervaluing the genius and skill of many that are called specialists, it is far better for the patient, in many cases, to be treated by the general physician not only for the health, but also for the local disease. The doctor who has most science should not have the less art, although Trousseau said in one of his lectures, 'Let us have less science, but more art.' The loss of one could ill supplement the other.

It is often an advantage to the patient to be kept from the hands of the specialist—how often only a 'book maker,' without the adroitness that constitutes the perfect helper to suffering humanity.

Miss —, æt. 23, suffered for a year from constant nausea and vomiting, which resisted all treat-

ment. Tracing back the cause, it appeared that the day the sickness first came on she had a fall in stepping out of a carriage. As all ordinary means had failed to cure, I examined the uterus, and found decided retroflexion. Having replaced the uterus, I inserted the air-ball pessary. The next day nausea and vomiting perfectly ceased. At once she was lifted out of a life of suffering and invalidism into health and activity.

Miss —, æt. 32, for upwards of three years suffered from total inability to walk, with distressing pain at back and top of the head. For a year she was confined to the couch, so as to have the influence of 'perfect rest'; without any relief. Then the doctor tried to persuade her that she was better, and urged walking, which much aggravated the congestive headache. She then came to London, and was treated for some time by a well-known specialist physician. He detected retroversion, lifted up the displaced womb, *and left it so*. For three or four days she could walk perfectly, but gradually all the old misery and distress returned. Thus he went on treating her for six or eight months, lifting up the womb every three or four weeks, each time giving her a few days' relief. Discouraged with this

temporary patching up, she went to another, a well-known surgeon. He attempted to replace the womb by means of the uterine sound, but gave her such agonising pain that she went straight from his house and sent for me. I found the retroverted fundus wedged in under the promontory of the sacrum. Administering chloroform (just enough to dull sensation), I replaced the womb according to the plan of my friend Marion Sims, inserted a Hodge's¹ pessary with a long curve, and kept her on the face in bed for twenty-four hours. The result was all that could be desired. She went back to the country perfectly well in a few days; could walk and stand, and for two years remained free from headache.

She required no attention of any sort for eighteen months, then only that the vulcanite of the pessary softened and lost its curve. One visit set it to rights.

Miss ———, æt. 26, a lady of highly nervous or-

¹ Uterine therapeutics owe much to America. Dr. Hodge, of Philadelphia, seems to be the first who conceived that, in cases of displacement of the uterus, the means of support should take the exact shape of the pelvis; and in place of taking a rigid standpoint, should lie floating in the moisture of the vaginal walls, and thus take on a lever action by the inclination of the upper segment.

Hodge's pessary, variously modified, proves itself the most perfect of all mechanical arrangements in remedying retroflexion of the uterus.

ganisation, but most active disposition, suddenly became unable to walk or stand. She was attended by the family doctor for a long time. He assured her father and mother that 'it was all hysteria.' Unable to cure her, he summoned a London accoucheur physician to a consultation, who examined the womb, and agreed with the family doctor, saying 'she could walk if she wished and tried.' The poor lady knew he was wrong. The one thing her whole nature craved for was to get about amongst the sick poor of her father's parish. She knew also that the two doctors' opinions had made her parents wretched. They loved her deeply, and knew what her life had been to many a weary one. Now to see her laid aside from all service, and from self-will, according to the London doctor's opinion! ¹ She bore all with patience, helplessly confined to her bed for many months. A friend who knew her former life of active usefulness sent me to see her. On examination I found the fundus uteri indurated, much enlarged,

¹ Alas! it was the very same specialist who had proved of such little use to the case previously mentioned. If argument was needed to show the ill effect of specialists, it is to be found in their frequent unskilfulness and carelessness. Success in getting practice seems to change many of them into mere routinists, riding their one hobby, taking things easy, and too often ceasing to afford real help.

retroverted, and wedged into the hollow of the sacrum. I explained to the anxious mother that for all the so-called hysteria there was a tangible physical cause, the removal of which would enable her to walk. It was a difficult case; required the full effects of chloroform to relax all muscular exertion. Then with ease I lifted up and replaced the uterus, and inserted a Hodge's pessary. In a few days the congested, indurated womb had become soft and reduced in size. She could walk and stand as well as ever, and before the end of the week was out visiting amongst the poor, as of old. For three years she continued well; then from over-exertion, relapse occurred, which a little adroitness soon set right. The precious result of the *ars medica* was a great boon to the aged father, beholding the simple natural life at once restored, and his old faith in his child again realised.

Lady —, æt. 43, consulted me in 1870. For many years she suffered from a fibroid tumour of the uterus, causing backache and inability to walk. From time to time she had consulted most of the leading specialists in London, Vienna, Berlin, Edinburgh. She got no help from anyone except from the late Mr. Baker Brown, who afforded her nearly

two years' relief by an operation. I found a fibroid tumour the size of a billiard-ball, filling up the hollow of the sacrum, and much impeding defæcation. With much patience and perseverance I lifted up the tumour. Before it fell back to its old place, keeping her lying in the prone position, I fitted in the largest size Hodge's pessary, so as to push up the vagina and make it tense. By keeping her much in the prone position for some days, with careful attention to the state of the bowels, much to her and my surprise, the tumour kept up. She could walk without the slightest pain or difficulty. The pessary was kept in for two years, and then withdrawn. There was no recurrence of the symptoms; she has remained perfectly well ever since. Here art used means very effectual, yet simple, in contradistinction to Baker Brown's severe cutting operation.

The unpretending simple-looking uterine sponge tent has led to the exploration and cure of many cases of uterine disease that before its use were considered among the incurable cases too often confounded with cancer, and given up in despair till the patient died of hæmorrhage or exhaustion.

In 186-, a lady, aged 44, consulted me for fre-

quent and profuse loss at the catamenial periods, which, from the ordinary duration of five or six days, increased to ten days, causing pallor, anæmia, exhaustion, and inability to walk. After a most careful examination by the touch and by the speculum, I could detect no cause for this prostrating hæmorrhage, which no treatment seemed to cure. After a few months she went to another doctor with the same result, then to a third—all to no use. About two years after she first consulted me, I was summoned to see her. She thought herself dying, had lain on the bed for six weeks, fainting on the least exertion, from constant flooding. She looked deadly pale, was nearly pulseless, and could scarcely speak. Her husband thought life was fast ebbing. Upon examining her, I detected a small fibroid tumour projecting through the os uteri, which was large, soft and patulous. Two years before it was small and perfectly natural. To remove the little growth by the scissors lifted her at once into health. In a fortnight she was able to get out and walk, rapidly regained colour and strength, and has remained perfectly well ever since. This case proved a most instructive lesson, and taught me what nature had been doing in the two years. Not long afterwards, an unmarried

lady, aged 51, sent for me. For ten or eleven years she had been flooding at the monthly periods, and had been under treatment for most of that time without relief. She said, 'I have been flooding for years, but I feel I cannot survive another attack like the last, which caused such death-like and prolonged fainting that I want to know can anything be done to prevent the loss?' I examined her most carefully by the finger and the speculum. The os uteri looked small, soft, natural, no sign of ulceration. The body of the womb was not enlarged, no hardness, no displacement. I explained to her that although ordinary examination could not discover the cause, yet I had sufficient grounds for the suspicion of the existence of a tumour inside the upper part of the womb, and that the only mode of detection was by the use of the sponge tent to open up the cavity of the womb. In a few days she took rooms in London. The cervical canal was fully expanded by sponge tents, then—under chloroform—the fundus uteri was explored by the finger, and a small fibroid tumour discovered attached to its upper part. This was grasped by the long vulsellum forceps, and removed by the scissors. She recovered from the chloroform to learn that the cause of all her suffering had been removed,

and made an excellent recovery. The next monthly period came on very moderately, and at the right time. The floodings never returned, and her health became perfectly restored. She is still alive and well.

Mrs. B., aged 28, consulted me in 1868, suffering from extreme depression and melancholy, because of the disappointment of having no child, although four years married. She was the more unhappy because a London physician-accoucheur had used sponge tents to dilate the uterine canal without any result. On examination, I found the os uteri large and soft, but the upper part of the cervical canal narrow and contracted. On account of the previous failure, I took extra care with the use of sponge tents; passed the third, a very long one, right through the internal os. This brought on sharp pain for twelve hours, but the result was most successful. Two months afterwards she conceived, and went safely through to her confinement at the full time.

Miss S., æt. 41, came to me in 1879. She had suffered for three years from distressing pain in the region of the bladder, with inability to retain urine. She had been treated without benefit, by many physicians for *disease of the bladder*, which was two

or three times sounded for stone by a well-known specialist. Examining *per vaginam* I discovered anteversion of the uterus from a small fibroid tumour in its anterior segment, on touching which she said, 'That is the spot where all my pain comes from.' I lifted up and replaced the anteverted uterus, and applied Dr. Playfair's modification of Hodge's pessary. The pain and distress in the bladder were at once relieved and did not recur, she was able to walk without pain, and the inability to retain water ceased.

The more perfect in science the physician, the more adroit should he be in art.

Mr. —, æt. 36, a burly-looking gentleman farmer from the neighbourhood of Chelmsford, came into my consulting-room on crutches, without which he had been unable to get about for upwards of a year. His legs hung flaccid, as if paralysed; yet every essential sign of disease of the brain or spine was absent. Searching for the cause, I discovered a chronic gleet that had existed for eight years, and a stricture so tight that No. 1 bougie could with difficulty be passed. He took lodgings in London. Beginning with No. 1, in the course of six weeks I succeeded in passing No. 8. As the stricture was

cured the gleet ceased of itself, and the power of walking returned perfectly. After six weeks he went back to Chelmsford, to the surprise of all his friends, able to walk without the crutches.

The Bishop — returned from his post on the coast of Africa, for the second time invalided for debility, caused by loss of blood from piles, which had existed for four years. He had been treated by the colonial surgeon, afterwards by two surgeons in London and a physician at Brighton; but the cause was not discovered till he came to me. After the action of the bowels, I examined, and found a large villous pile, about an inch up, exuding blood profusely. Wiping this with a sponge, I touched the surface with the strongest nitric acid. This caused very little pain, and after three applications he was perfectly cured, had no return of bleeding, recovered strength, and went back to his bishopric. Even the relaxing climate of the West Coast of Africa did not cause a return of the bleeding.

Acute Glaucoma, cure by Iridectomy.—Mrs. —, the wife of a clergyman living near Barnet. She had been treated most vigorously for six weeks by two local doctors for what they called ‘acute ophthalmia.’ Leeches, blisters, mercury—all were used freely with-

out relief. I found her in agonising pain, aggravated by the slightest trace of light; eyeballs hard as marbles, pupils dilated. Her distress was aggravated by the knowledge that her father had precisely such an attack at her age—about 34—which resulted in total blindness. To the surprise of the patient and her husband, I said, ‘It is not a physician you want, but an ophthalmic surgeon.’ I explained the nature of the case (acute glaucoma), told them it was not yet too late for an operation of iridectomy, sent a messenger at once with a note to Mr. George Critchett, and retired from the case. He came down early the next morning, performed the operation, which perfectly succeeded; at once relieved the tension and pain that six weeks’ strong drugging had failed to do. The sight became gradually restored. Her own father, a retired physician, still living, was rejoiced to find that Von Graafe’s great discovery of the cure of glaucoma saved his child from the blindness which followed his own case.

In many a pure surgical case the best thing for the physician is promptly to withdraw and summon the pure surgeon; yet the case is not unfrequent where the surgeon’s art must be pushed aside by the physician’s skill.

Mrs. —, a strong, healthy-looking lady, æt. 26, consulted me for a distressing pain and irritation in the uterus and vagina, which had made her existence miserable for three years, during which she had been under most skilful treatment; for one year under Dr. Marion Sims, at Paris, who operated on her severely, although unsuccessfully. The vagina was healthy, no sign of vaginismus; the uterine neck slightly congested, and the os red-looking, although not ulcerated. No treatment seemed to have relieved her, so that she was kept in a state of frenzy and excitement. Observing some little patches on the os uteri like the spots on the tongue in psoriasis of that organ, I prescribed five drops of Fowler's solution of arsenic three times a day. This proved a cure for all her misery. After two or three weeks' use of it, large spots of psoriasis came out on her wrists and forearms, and all the uterine distress passed away permanently. After the arsenic had thrown out the psoriasis on her wrists, her father noticed it, and showed her the same on his forearm, which had existed for twenty-five years. This lady had gone through prolonged and painful surgical treatment, at the hands of the most experienced uterine surgeons, for this *medical disease*,

which obeyed the rule of law, and was cured by a few weeks' specific medical treatment, after three years of unsuccessful surgical treatment.

Mr. A., æt. 41, nervous, sanguine temperament, became affected with agonising pain in the back, shooting into the lower extremities, for which his spine was blistered, by a London physician, without any benefit. After suffering thus for five or six weeks, these paroxysms of pain suddenly ceased, and severe neuralgic headache set in. This continued, off and on, for some months, and then ceased; but was soon followed by most distressing spasms and gnawing pain at the pit of the stomach, with twitchings in the limbs, which kept him, for six months, in a state of incessant nervous agitation and distress. He consulted many of the most distinguished physicians, including Dr. Brown-Séquard, with only occasional palliative relief.

Again and again the same distressing, agonising attacks came on. He went into a hydropathic establishment, at Malvern, for six weeks, and got much worse under a lowering regimen of farinaceous food and very little meat. In an agony of despair, his distracted wife telegraphed for me to visit him at

Malvern. After a day of good feeding, and the liberal use of brandy-and-water, I removed him to his own house, near London, where for many weeks he was fed upon abundance of fresh meat and a liberal supply of port wine.

Under this generous regimen the Malvern doctors' bugbear, 'the inflammation of the mucous membrane,' vanished, the patient recovered strength, and the abdominal neuralgia became suspended. After three or four months, the attack of neuralgic pain in the stomach came on again. He then laid aside all medicine, and derived much benefit from horse-riding. After some time he got as bad as ever. I prescribed cod-liver oil and the use of continuous current galvanism, with only temporary benefit.

Examining the urine I found many spermatozoa. Searching for the cause of this, I discovered a fissure in the rectum, where he had at times much burning pain. I touched the bottom of the fissure with strong nitric acid, and in less than five minutes all his neuralgic pain ceased. The good effect lasted for some days. The application was repeated three or four times, at a week's interval. The same instantaneous relief followed each time, but, as it proved only temporary, he submitted to

the knife; free division of the fissure through the sphincter perfectly cured him.

This case is a well-marked illustration that even in diseases of internal organs the exact cause must be searched for. Till that is touched skilfully, there is no real cure, which often rewards the most dexterous searcher who possesses more art but not less science.

In many diseases it is of as much importance to find the right mode of administration as to prescribe the right medicine. To bring the action of the latter near to the seat of disease enables us also to use a smaller dose with a good result.

A youth aged 17 was brought to me from Essex. For some years he had suffered from wetting of the bed at night, and for a long time had taken strychnia by the mouth, $\frac{1}{25}$ grain, three times a day, without any benefit. I prescribed the same dose of strychnia once a day as a suppository into the rectum, thus bringing the remedy near the disease, which speedily cured him.

Painful sore throat unrelieved by tincture of belladonna in water, speedily relieved by the same medicine on sugar.—A middle-aged lady, living at Highgate, sent for me to meet in consultation

my friend Dr. Neatby. She had suffered for three days from a painful attack of sore throat, for which she had taken four drops of tincture of belladonna in a tablespoonful of water every three hours, for several days, without relief. I changed the mode of administration and prescribed the same dose of belladonna on a lump of sugar, to dissolve in the mouth. The relief was immediate. The medicine taken thus was absorbed at once at the seat of diseased action, which it quickly relieved. Within four hours all pain was gone and the difficulty of swallowing ceased.

Fistula in ano cured by dilute nitric acid.—Mr. B., of a dark sallow complexion—aged 42—applied to me for a fistula in ano, which had existed for nearly a year, and which two of the best London surgeons agreed must be operated upon, saying it could not be cured without operation. He complained of soreness and burning pain in the lower bowel; a thin greenish discharge flowed freely from the fistula. I prescribed eight drops of dilute nitric acid in a wine-glass of water three times a day, without any local treatment. This perfectly and permanently cured the fistula in two months.

Fistula in ano cured by hydrastis canadensis.—

Mr. L., aged 46, a Greek merchant, came to me suffering from fistula in ano, which had existed for three months. A well-known specialist and the family medical attendant assured him that he could not be cured without operation; unwilling to submit to which, he came to me. I prescribed ten drops of the tincture of hydrastis canadensis in water, night and morning, also a compress over the fistula of four drachms of tincture of hydrastis to four ounces of water, applied on cotton wool, night and day. To his great delight this perfectly cured him in a month.

Congestion of the brain, with paralysis, coming on after confinement, relieved by copaiba.—Mrs. L., six days after her confinement, sent for me. For the two previous days she had suffered from intense headache which ended in an attack of left hemiplegia. The lochial discharge had ceased suddenly on the fourth day; upon this the headache and paralysis had supervened. I prescribed balsam of copaiba, twenty drops every two hours. This quickly restored the lochial discharge, the headache was at once relieved. The paralysis completely passed off in six weeks.

To restore the secretion which has become arrested or suspended is often the surest pathway to the cure of disease. The physician has to trace backwards the mode of origin of the disease to discover the mode of cure.

For the improvement of the 'Art of Medicine,' the scientific physician has to follow the line of progress opened up for him by the surgeon, especially in the careful elaboration and practical management of details bearing upon treatment. Of all the lessons which surgical art has yet given to medicine, the antiseptic treatment by Professor Lister¹ stands foremost.

The most wise and skilful management of the patient, perfect elaboration of details, and delicacy

¹ In the domain of surgery, Professor Lister had demonstrated in his antiseptic treatment that the putrefaction of wounds was to be averted by the destruction of bacteria. Passing from surgery to the domain of medicine, he said the conviction was spreading and growing daily in strength, that reproductive parasitic life was at the root of epidemic disease—that living ferments finding lodgment in the body increased there and multiplied, directly ruining the tissue on which they subsisted, or destroying life indirectly by the generation of poisonous compounds within the body. This conclusion, which came to us with a presumption almost amounting to demonstration, had been clinched by the fact that virulently infective diseases had been discovered with which living organisms were as closely and as indissolubly connected as the growth of *torula* was with the fermentation of beer.—*The Germ Theory of Disease*, by Professor Tyndall.

of manipulation. Such are the lessons Professor Lister has given to surgery, every one of which it behoves the physician to imitate in the medical treatment of disease.

Infinite labour and time are given by the physician to the elucidation of disease, to pathology and morbid anatomy, but the treatment is taken too much in a general routine that despises patient individuality, too often leaves many very important details of treatment to the management of nurses. All this Professor Lister has revolutionised for surgery. It is time for the same revolution in medicine.

CHAPTER X.

OBSTACLES TO THE ACTION OF MEDICINE.

THE study of heart diseases is one of the most interesting and complex of all studies. Here it is that knowledge of chemical and mechanical laws is essential to successful treatment, and an intimate acquaintance with the laws of the nervous system, which uses and co-ordinates the physical forces. The dropsy from heart disease increases more slowly than the dropsy caused by disease of kidneys. The latter is much relieved by vapour, or Turkish baths, which generally aggravate the dropsy from heart disease. Dropsy from disease of kidneys can be cured without purgatives, but dropsy from heart disease, with constipation, finds no relief from any treatment till the constipation is relieved, when the specific heart medicine acts like a charm on the dropsy. Dropsy from heart disease is more often seen in the serous membranes. It usually shows first

on the left side, whilst œdema from obstruction of liver almost invariably commences on the right side. Dropsy caused by disease of kidneys affects both sides much alike.

Obstruction from ossification, causing permanent patency of the mitral valve; ascites.—Miss C., æt. 36, suffered from dyspnœa, especially in ascending. Dropsy gradually came on. Not getting relief in the country, she came to London. I found her unable to lie down from a hacking, dry, cough, dulness on percussion all over the base of the left lung, feeble respiratory murmur with moist crepitation, a loud mitral murmur over the precordia. The abdomen much distended, with fluctuation. Pulse 110. Bowels regular. Urine scanty, 16 oz. in twenty-four hours, specific gravity 1·020, containing a copious deposit of lithate of ammonia, non-albuminous.

I prescribed infusion of digitalis, half an ounce three times a day. The second day after taking it, the urine increased from one to four pints in the twenty-four hours, and four days afterwards to six pints; the dropsy speedily decreased, and in about a fortnight she was able to lie flat in bed without cough. The percussion became quite clear all

over the base of the left lung, and she could take moderate exercise without any difficulty of breathing. She returned to Reading, and remained quite well for nearly half a year; then the dropsy gradually returned. She came up to London again, but the state of the heart was evidently much worse. The most urgent orthopnoea soon came on. The digitalis was given again, but in vain, as the dropsy increased, and after a few weeks' hard struggle she died. Post-mortem examination showed the mitral valve converted into a perfect ring of bone.

Miss K. S., æt. 6, a sensitive nervous child, got a sudden shock early in 1869, from her father unexpectedly going to California, fretted much for many months, and in June became prostrated, unable to walk. Swelling of the legs came on, gradually followed by ascites and œdema of the lungs. She had been under the care of a local doctor and of a London physician for six or eight weeks. The dropsy increasing, I was called to see her, found her limbs and body enormously swollen, dulness at the base of the right lung, with absence of respiratory murmur. Pulse 132, feeble, loud systolic murmur over the region of the mitral valve. The area of cardiac dulness much increased. Urine, only ten ounces in twenty-

four hours, pale, specific gravity 1·010, non-albuminous. Bowels rather loose.

I prescribed digitalis—two teaspoonsful of the infusion every four hours, and a generous diet, with a glass of champagne twice a day. Gradually the quantity of urine increased, the dropsy lessened, and in a few weeks she was perfectly cured.

The case is interesting as a clinical fact—perfect restoration to health from the use of a single remedy, without adjuncts, beyond good food and wine.

About two years afterwards a relapse occurred, the heart's action became weaker, the dropsy slowly returned as badly as ever. The same remedy, the infusion of digitalis, was again carefully administered for many weeks, but without result. Even when the dose was pushed to a tablespoonful three times a day still there was no diminution of the dropsy, no improvement in the heart's action, and no increase of urine. I then prescribed in addition to the digitalis half an ounce of sulphate of magnesia in a wine-glass of water, each morning. In a few days the quantity of urine increased, and the dropsy was again perfectly cured, the heart's action improving, and she got up out of bed, where she had lain for eight weeks. By degrees she recovered strength, and got about as

well as ever, and for a period of nearly three years remained, to all appearances, well—still with all the signs of cardiac enlargement and mitral dilatation.

Again the dropsy slowly returned, the abdomen became so distended that she lay in bed for nearly three months unable to stir, even to move herself without help. Digitalis was again given, the infusion first, afterwards changed to the tincture, in eight-minim doses. No effect was produced on the dropsy. Again help of the purgative was added, yet no result whatever towards cure. I feared that the end of life was slowly coming on. Watching the utter prostration of muscular power, I omitted the purgative and prescribed six drops of the pure tincture of *nux vomica* twice a day before meals, and continued the infusion of digitalis, a dessertspoonful three times a day a couple of hours after meals. The *nux vomica* acted like a charm. At once the former effect of the digitalis showed itself, the quantity of urine rapidly increased, the dropsy lessened, the muscular power returned. In two or three days she sat up in bed and began to exert herself; in a fortnight or three weeks she was up and as full of play as ever. Since then she has kept well, with

occasional relapses, which three or four days' use of the nux vomica and digitalis soon rights.

Mr. —, æt. 62, a thin, sallow-looking City gentleman, for many years subject to weak action of the heart, was suddenly seized at his warehouse with breathlessness, palpitation, and inability to walk. Gradually dropsy came on. He was treated for nearly two months by a well-known West End physician. The case was so urgent that for several weeks this gentleman slept in the patient's house. The dropsy steadily increased, till the patient's abdomen and legs became enormously swollen, so much so that he lay on his back unable to move from side to side for nearly a fortnight. The close attention of his medical friend having proved useless to the patient, as a last resource, when life seemed coming near its close, he sent for Dr. Hewan, who summoned me to a consultation.

The former medical attendant retired from the case, *leaving eleven different medicines* on the table, all in use, each for some symptom of the disease; one for the palpitation, one for the dropsy, another for the bowels, a fourth for the breathing, and so on; directions written out for each of the eleven medicines, with two nurses to superintend their administration.

The patient lay like a log in bed, all the cellular tissue of the body, even to the eyelids and forehead, œdematous, the peritoneum distended with fluid. The heart's action feeble, with a soft systolic 'bruit,' audible over the region of the mitral valve. The area (cardiac) of dulness much increased. Universal crepitation over the base of both lungs. The urine scanty, dark-coloured, free from albumen; bowels costive.

We prescribed infusion of digitalis, half an ounce, three times a day, without any sensible relief. The dose was increased to one ounce, yet no effect. Afterwards ten-drop doses of the tincture of digitalis were given; still no increase of urine, no relief to the dropsy, or the dyspnœa. Beginning to lose heart, Dr. Hewan said at our next consultation, 'We must give up the digitalis.' 'No,' was my reply; 'but we must remove the obstacles to its action.' Accordingly, a brisk mercurial purgative was prescribed at bed-time, and the digitalis continued, a tablespoonful three times a day.

Twenty-four hours after the purgative, the true action of the digitalis showed itself in the free secretion of urine, which for many weeks had been scanty, averaging 20 oz. in the twenty-four hours. Within

two days it increased to 50 oz.—on the third day to 60 oz. Before the end of the week it reached 100.

The digitalis was continued in tablespoonful doses for a week, then reduced to a dessertspoonful, and after a few days to a teaspoonful; yet, upwards of 100 oz. of urine continued to flow daily for three weeks. Then the quantity gradually decreased to 50 oz. The dropsy slowly vanished, breathing became easy, and in a month, to the amazement of a very numerous circle of friends, the patient got about, apparently quite well. He lived for nearly three years. Eventually, dilatation of the heart increased, and the dropsy came on again. With the increase of organic disease, there was less response to treatment, and he died, suffocated with dropsy into the pericardium and pleura.

In this case the digitalis, unaided, had no curative action. It was given in small doses, in large doses, in tincture, fluid extract, and fresh-made infusion (from several chemists, too). The infusion was also applied externally as a compress over the kidneys and abdomen; yet, although producing depression of pulse, loss of appetite and strength, it was about being laid aside altogether as useless, when the

brisk action of the purgative relieved the obstructed portal circulation, like delicate clockwork kept from going by the mainspring being weighed down. The obstacle being removed, the digitalis acted like a charm, gradually increasing the urine from 20 oz. to 100 oz., carrying off the dropsy to its last vestige. The old man was moved from his warehouse, where he was first seized, to his house in the country, and lived for three years a life of comparative comfort.

To remove the obstacles which oppose recovery, and change the unfavourable conditions into favourable, affords the most admirable field for the exercise of skill on the part of the doctor.

In acute bronchitis, giving the direct specific, he finds how much it helps recovery to moisten the air of the room—to keep the temperature equable day and night, to interdict moving or talking, give nutritious unstimulating diet in rather moderate quantities, encourage free secretion of the skin, of the kidneys, and of the bowels; thus he brings all indirect means to help the direct effect of the specific; then, indeed, the physician becomes the friend of the sick man, in every way doing good and held back from doing mischief by the knowledge of

laws reigning over the processes of health and disease.

Case of impending suffocation from bronchitis relieved by the use of steam:—

Mrs. A., æt. 62, living in Gower Street, of feeble constitution, had been subject for many years to asthma and palpitation. From exposure to cold east wind in March 1860, she was seized with acute bronchitis of both sides. I found her with a weak fluttering pulse, 125, hot dry skin, distressing dry cough, with very scanty viscid expectoration, unable to lie down or to sleep day or night from the dyspnœa and difficulty of expectoration. She was treated vigorously, mustard poultices frequently applied, a large fire kept up day and night, with wet sheets all round the fire. Beef tea, brandy and water, administered freely; the bowels well emptied by stimulating injection. She continued in the same state of suffering for four days without relief. When life seemed ebbing, I sent for a portable vapour-bath kettle, with a tin spout ten feet long, and set it boiling into the room, which in a few hours it filled with a delicious soft vapour. The effect was marvellous, the old lady began to cough up quan-

tities of thick expectoration, consciousness returned, and she recovered from the semi-comatose state of carbonised blood-poisoning. She lived for two or three years, and several times before her death derived signal relief in attacks of bronchitis from the use of steam in the room.

CHAPTER XI.

THE LAW OF COUNTER-IRRITATION.

THE laws of counter-irritation are clear and decided; whether we incline to Dr. Risdon Bennett's theory of depletion, or to Dr. Anstie's of stimulation, the facts are true. In the words of Hippocrates, 'a stronger pain can mask a weaker.'

'The idea of counter-irritation is to supersede one morbid action by another.'¹

If two sets of capillaries are in intimate connection, we may relieve one by drawing blood from the other. A severe superficial irritation relieves the deeper organ when its function is embarrassed with acute inflammation.

Whether we regard the part irritated and the organ to be acted upon as in communication through the nervous system or the vascular, or through the

¹ Dr. Dickinson, *The Practitioner*, vol. iii. p. 99.

cellular tissue, the primary law of counter-irritation is 'similia similibus.'

The best results from counter-irritation are as the application follows that law. The most searching and curative application is *near the organ affected*, yet a little removed from it; or over another organ whose function or sympathy is allied, as over the breasts to influence the ovaries and uterus, or *vice versa*.

Counter-irritation acts best when the organ to be acted upon is *in an excited state*, such as asthma, or bronchitis, or of painful diseases like pleurisy or pericarditis. Blisters in neuralgia are most effectual on the posterior roots of the nerves—*i.e. the painful application over the most painful or sensitive spot*.¹

As long as the organ or function is in a state of irritation it derives help from counter-irritation, but in its ordinary passive state it does not prove susceptible even to most powerful counter-irritation.

'Milder counter-irritants in the early stages, stronger in the latter stage of inflammation to promote absorption of the products thereof.'

'In chronic cases of disease which require a good

¹ Dr. Anstie, *The Practitioner*, vol. iv. p. 165.

deal of stimulation, a blister has a more marked effect than a mustard poultice, a pustular eruption than a blister, and an issue or a seton than a pustular eruption.’¹

‘Injection of hydrocele by iodine to excite a sub-acute inflammation for the sake of its resulting curative adhesion, in order to displace a chronic inflammation secreting serum of low type organisation. The path of disease becomes the channel of therapeutic influence. Burns, especially of the abdominal integuments, induce ulceration of the duodenum, a hint for the therapeutic employment of vesication of the epigastrium in the treatment of duodenal or pyloric disease.’²

The more *akin to the disease* is the therapeutic counter-irritation, the *more permanent* the relief. Eczema of the skin in children—a natural counter-irritation, frequently relieves catarrh of the bronchial mucous membrane. The latter often becomes aggravated on the subsidence of the former.

Counter-irritation at a distance also has an excellent effect, as the use of hot mustard foot-baths in congestive headache, in brain-irritation, or acute

¹ Dr. Ross, *The Practitioner*, vol. iv. p. 83.

² Dr. Risdon Bennett, *The Practitioner*, vol. ii. p. 333.

mania; mustard poultices at the back of the neck in painful states of the brain, as severe neuralgia or acute headache at vertex; hot mustard arm-bath in restlessness from heart disease, or asthma, or spinal irritation.

Certain organs have most intimate sympathies with other organs, as proved by the effect of a leech or two to the anus, or of a dose of aloes in vascular fulness of the brain.

The use of counter-irritation is the more beneficial the more it is prescribed under 'the reign of law.' In painful conditions the effect of mustard is to excite a fresh condition of pain that excludes or overpowers the natural pain. If the latter be superficial, the application of mustard will suffice; if deep-seated, it is more under the control of the more powerful agent, such as iodine, whose action is more profound and searching.

The first stage of blistering is similar to the condition of recent inflammation of serous membrane, which it often arrests, if applied before actual effusion has occurred. If applied early, the tendency to effusion may be arrested, and with it the resulting adhesion of the pleura, which more or less impedes free respiration through the rest of life.

The final action of the blister is similar to the last stage of the effusion. When effusion into the pericardium has occurred, free diuresis gives more relief than any other treatment, exuding of fluid through the kidneys carrying off the exudation into the serous sac.

When counter-irritation is applied according to the relationship of similarity, *i.e.* near to, but not upon, a painful part, the effect is quickly beneficial, and the diseased action often does not recur. When the application is discontinued—in the same manner as when a medicine's activity in relationship of similar is omitted—the disease usually does not return.

A seton or issue at the back of the neck is unlike the diseased process in epilepsy. Accordingly it requires to be kept up indefinitely, as directly the issue is allowed to heal the fits return; exactly as the use of bromide of potassium cannot be discontinued without relapse.

A gentleman on the Stock Exchange suffered for three years from distressing headache; constant dull aching in the forehead and vertex. After the unavailing use of much treatment—medicinal, dietetic, hydropathic—he got immediate relief from

a small blister on the left arm. For the past five years he has kept free from headache, as long as he keeps the blister going, once in fourteen days. If allowed perfectly to dry up, the distress in the head returns.

Mr. —, æt. 36, of a highly nervous temperament, suffered from nervous distress, with sinking at epigastrium, faintness, sudden attacks of spasms in the stomach. He remained in a most distressing condition for nearly two years, at times better, but never quite well, till a carbuncle appeared on the back of his neck, when all the nervous symptoms perfectly disappeared; but directly the carbuncle healed they returned as badly as ever. A few months afterwards another carbuncle appeared on his shoulder, with the same relief to his nervous distress. Before it healed I inserted a pea into the base of the carbuncle, thus converting it into a natural issue. This perfectly and permanently cured his old disease. The issue was kept open for two years. At the end of a year half a pea was used; six months afterwards the size was reduced to quarter of a pea. Thus very gradually allowed to heal, the old symptoms did not return.

Apropos of issues, about the same time I at-

tended a gentleman in consumption for whom a well-known chest doctor had prescribed an issue under the clavicle. The effect was, in the words of the patient, 'to cause the loss of six pounds of flesh in one week, which was never regained.' The issue that was natural proved permanently curative; the issue non-natural proved most mischievous.

CHAPTER XII.

GALVANISM AND ELECTRO-MAGNETISM.

DUCHESNE, in Paris, was one of the first to lay the foundation of a science of electro-therapeutics. Although his labours were chiefly with the induced or galvano-magnetic current, yet they were very fruitful in results, especially in teaching the importance of localising the applications.

A more fruitful field of galvano-therapeutics was opened up by the use of the continuous or constant current in Germany by Remak.

Many cases of neuralgia and of diseases of the central nervous system are cured or relieved by the use of the constant galvanic current, upon which the electro-magnetic has no effect but a mischievous one, disturbing and aggravating what the constant current cures or relieves.

The action of galvanism or the continuous current has a much greater analogy than the Faradic or electro-magnetic to the healthy functions of the

brain, the spine, liver, kidneys, and other organs. The continuous current is subtle, penetrating, all-pervading, gentle in its action, whilst the magneto-electric is high tension, dashing off upon the surface, unlike the low-tension currents of the nerves. Viewed as elements of a battery, the cells and fibres of the nervous centres are analogous to a galvanic battery of very low tension, composed of countless elements of infinitesimal size—hence the greater efficacy of the continuous current or the galvanic in diseases of the nervous system.

In disease of internal organs—spine, liver, stomach, intestines, kidneys—the galvanic current is indeed a most valuable aid to treatment.

As yet, the application of galvanism to disease of the brain has not borne much fruit, perhaps owing to the imperfection of its mode of application. What seems indicated is a continuous current of a number of extremely small cells.

Pulvermacher's chains, to a slight degree, and very imperfectly, meet this need.

Mrs. P., suffering from deficient action of the liver and of the mucous membrane of the duodenum, passing inspissated bile with temporary jaundice, used the electro-magnetic, or induced current battery,

with slight benefit. On changing to the use of Stohrer's 20-cell continuous, she derived great benefit, especially as to the amount of pain, the character of the secretions, and the frequency of the attacks.

Mrs. M. for three years suffered from jaundice, caused by obstruction of gall-ducts. She derived a little help from the continuous current perseveringly used for many months, but was relieved of the jaundice by a few weeks' use of the induced current; one electrode into the rectum, the other pressed tightly over the region of the gall-bladder.

In the first case the continuous current deeply modified the function of the liver, in the second the induced or Faradic powerfully stimulated the ducts and muscular structure of the small intestine.

Neuralgia of the Fifth.—Mrs. ——— suffered distressing pain in the face and upper jaw, day and night, for some weeks; the application of fourteen cells of Stohrer's continuous current, with one electrode over the seat of pain, the other at back of neck, gave no relief; but on putting both electrodes over the posterior roots of the occipital nerve the relief was speedy, and the improvement lasted for many weeks.

For superficial pain, and to promote muscular activity, the induced or Faradic current is more useful.

The pain of localised electro-magnetism curing the chronic pains of myalgia.—Mrs. —, æt. 28, of a nervous temperament, and a feeble, ill-developed muscular system, consulted me in 1854. For eighteen months she had suffered from constant aching, wearing pains all over the back, shoulders, and sides. She had been under the care of a skilful doctor for a long time before coming to me, had taken tonics in abundance, and used many external applications without relief to the ceaseless distressing pains. I tried various medicines and applications, shower-baths, hot and cold douching, all to no purpose. She described her state as of a number of separate pains, as a distinct aching in many points all over the back, shoulders, and sides. The nearest analogue I could think of, was the peculiar pain which the application of Faradic electricity causes. For half an hour every other day for a month, I applied the electro-magnetic current with wet sponges over the seat of pain. It perfectly and permanently cured her.

In infantile paralysis the use of the continuous current is productive of much benefit; when it ceases to do good the induced current may be found to follow up the advantage.

CHAPTER XIII.

HYDROPATHY.

OF all the boons to humanity which the empirical method has conferred, the discovery of hydropathy by Priessnitz may be considered the greatest. Hydropathy in England took deep root at Malvern, where the purest water was associated with fresh air and lovely surroundings. In water-cure treatment immense improvement afterwards arose at Matlock Bank, where Mr. Smedley worked much good by hot-water fomentations, and warm spongings followed by cold douches, from which much better therapeutic results followed than from the old-fashioned cold-water cure. Many delicate ladies and young children who became exhausted under cold bathing were restored to health by the alternation of hot and cold.

In consulting practice in large towns, patients frequently seek the help of the physician that, expe-

rience soon shows him, cannot get well at home. The well-regulated treatment at the hydropathic establishment is often his best prescription. In Germany this is better understood. A patient of mine, travelling in the Tyrol, took a long journey to Vienna, to consult the celebrated Dr. Oppolzer, the leading physician in Austria. After examining the patient, he said, 'I prescribe hydropathy as the most suitable treatment for your case.' The doctor took his fee, and said no more than, 'There is a good hydropathic establishment at ——.' The patient at once followed the prescription with much benefit.

The wet sheet pack is a most valuable aid in the treatment of many diseases, especially of the skin and kidneys. After an hour's pack, the use of a quickly administered cold shallow bath, followed by a brisk walk, has a very beneficial influence on chronic inaction of liver.

In diarrhoea the hot blanket pack is invaluable ; the free perspiration it induces displaces the discharge from the gastro-intestinal mucous membrane. In the worst cases of measles it has as good an action as the cold wet pack in scarlatina.

A person suffering from cold feet and languor of circulation finds a most pleasant sensation of warmth

for many hours after a cold bath, and a sense of wretchedness and languor after a warm one.

The sitz-bath used for a short time—ten or twelve minutes—tends to draw blood from the deeper organs of the pelvis and abdomen to the skin; but if the use of the sitz-bath be prolonged to an hour it has the opposite effect, and attracts blood to the hæmorrhoidal vessels, the uterus, ovaries, and bladder. It may cause piles to bleed, or increase the menstrual flow, cause the bladder to secrete more mucus, and thus relieve pain. It may relieve the congested lungs in bronchitis. In congestive headaches its effect is often magical, especially if a handkerchief wet with cold water is kept on the head during the bath.

The foot-bath often suits better than the sitz-bath in promoting the menstrual flow, and in the relief of nervous or congestive headache. In the latter case the addition of two ounces of mustard increases its efficacy.

The cold foot-bath has the happiest effect in curing cold feet. Ladies who suffer so much from cold feet at night find themselves miserably cold towards morning, after a hot foot-bath; but the reactive warmth after a cold foot-bath lasts all night.

The shower-bath stimulates and freshens up the nervous centres and the superficial nerves. It seems to surprise or frighten the nervous system into good behaviour for the day. The action of the shower-bath in the healthy causes a jerky, sudden, spasmodic act of breathing and of the muscles, exactly akin to spasms, convulsions, hysteria.

The two-pail douche is a most useful and agreeable bath, easily arranged by the patient sitting in an empty bath, the can of cold water being spouted on the back immediately after the can of warm.

In cases of paralysis the plan advised by Dr. Brown-Séquard is very effectual. The patient sitting on a board across a sitz-bath, the attendant flops the spine with flannels or sponges dipped in hot water for a minute, then with cold for a minute, and so on for ten or fifteen minutes once or twice a day. The douche bath has an excellent effect in the treatment of asthma, chorea, epilepsy, vertigo, hysteria.

The cold douche is a most powerful weapon in the doctor's power, for good or evil. Too often it is used to a most injudicious extent, the duration being left to the discretion of the bathman, till the spine becomes numb and exhausted.

At Davos Platz it is customary for the doctor to regulate the amount and the duration of the douche. When I visited Davos I found the doctor administered THE DOUCHE WITH HIS OWN HAND, WITH THE WATCH BEFORE HIM, *COUNTING THE SECONDS* FOR ITS USE TO EACH PATIENT.

The douches are much better managed abroad, as at Plombières, where from twenty to thirty minutes the rain-douches are kept up with a constant alternation, hot for three or four minutes, cold for a minute or two, so on for half an hour, with the greatest benefit even to delicate ladies. In spine paraplegia the cold douche is dangerous, and not half so useful or agreeable as the alternate hot and cold douche, the action of which is more akin to the vital processes of the healthy nervous system, which seems to be a succession of alternations rather than a repetition of one action.

The spirit-lamp or the vapour-bath has a most admirable effect in congestions of the kidneys, liver, or brain; especially when followed by hot and cold sponging, then a warm bed, or a brisk walk.

Mr. D., aged 74, suffered for several years from bronchial asthma, with distressing paroxysms of breathlessness and of coughing at night. He also

suffered from occasional attacks of gout and a slight degree of albuminuria. The urine was abundant, clear, specific gravity 1·017, and contained a small amount of albumen. Under the microscope a few hyaline and granular casts were found. For eight months he had been under the care of two of the leading London physicians, whose prescription of iron and port wine only seemed to exasperate the asthma and make his nights miserable. All through life he had suffered from dry, unperspiring skin; in his own language he 'had never perspired in his life.' For the bronchial asthma I prescribed moderate doses of iodide of potassium, and for the state of the kidneys lamp baths at bedtime, after the lamp bath to sleep in a flannel nightdress. It required nearly three months' use of the lamp baths to overcome the dry tendency of his skin, then gradually perspiration was induced, which completely arrested the kidney disease and relieved the asthma, so that a new life of freshness and activity was inaugurated. The result of the urinary examination after twelve months' use of the lamp baths was, specific gravity 1·019, acidity natural, clear, full colour, perfectly free from albumen and from kidney casts.

Captain K., æt. 62, had suffered for ten years

from Bright's disease (granular degeneration) and gout. He became gradually stiffened in every joint, hands, fingers, elbows, shoulders, hips, and knees. For two months he was perfectly helpless, scarcely able to move in bed. The urine was pale, with a low specific gravity, 1·012, containing much albumen and granular casts. The tongue was furred and appetite bad; œdema of the feet also existed; the skin was extremely dry. For many months he had been under medical treatment without benefit, until lamp baths were prescribed. After a fortnight's use of these the skin commenced to perspire, the joints became more supple. In the course of six weeks he was enabled to walk, and the stiffness and swelling of the joints passed off. In three months the relief was so great that, to the astonishment of his friends, he resumed the mastership of the hounds in his county, and lived for some years a life of comparative comfort and ease, keeping to the lamp bath as his chief means of relief.

J., æt. 56, plethoric constitution, sanguine lymphatic temperament: suffered for some days from distressing vertigo, fulness of the head, extreme lassitude. A vapour-bath for fifteen minutes followed by the cold rain douche gave the most immediate

relief, and, used daily for some weeks, perfectly restored what threatened to become a serious case of organic disease of brain.

In many diseases of children the half pack, or the abdominal bandage, has the most admirable effect. It calms the excitable brain and promotes sleep. It increases the natural secretions of the intestines, and does well what purgatives do badly. When used warm and covered with oiled silk or macintosh cloth over the chest it relieves bronchitis. It is cleaner and more effective than linseed meal poultices.

The cold water douche is potent for good or evil, and requires extreme care in the selection of the case suitable for its application.

Miss A., aged 27, suffering from chronic irritation of the mucous membrane of the stomach, derived benefit from four months' stay at Davos, till the doctor urged her to try the cold douche. Although cautiously administered by his own hand for about half a minute each day, the effect was so injurious that she lost all the good of the previous four months' treatment, and came away from Davos with her nerves shattered, utterly exhausted in body and mind.

The Rev. A. S., aged 26, in a low state of general

health, suffering from nervous dyspepsia, loss of flesh, incapacity for exertion, spent three months at Davos without any decided benefit, until the same doctor applied the cold douche on the spine. The effect was exactly the opposite to that of the last case, immediate benefit to his nervous system, and *through it* to his stomach, so that he left Davos strong and healthy.

In one case the disease was of the mucous membrane of the stomach, which the cold douche aggravated, at the same time exhausting the nervous energy. In the other the disease was in the spine and the nerves of the stomach: the cold douche stimulated both into perfect health.

The local ascending douche is of infinite service in leucorrhœa from relaxation. In congestive or inflammatory uterine diseases, care is needed to use tepid, not cold, water.

A doctor at Ems insisted upon a lady, the patient of a friend, using the internal douche quite cold. It caused sudden and severe congestion of the ovaries, which lasted six weeks.

I sent a lady to a well-known hydropathic establishment in Yorkshire. For a slight degree of uterine relaxation (partial prolapsus) the doctor

ordered her a strong daily cold-water vaginal douche. This caused permanent contraction of the vagina. Before the use of the cold douches a full-size Hodge's pessary fitted well and afforded perfect relief from the weight and bearing down. After a month's use of the cold douche even the smallest size could not be retained, and the vagina became permanently contracted.

The ascending douche is useful also in relaxed piles disposed to exhausting loss of blood.

When hydropathy seemed at a standstill it received a great impetus through the use of the thermometer, which has given precision to the use of cold baths. In typhoid fever especially hydropathy promises much. It is only suitable for the treatment of severe cases, and of dangerous complications. An ordinary uncomplicated case of typhoid does much better if sponging with tepid water all over the body three to four times a day is the sum total of water treatment.

At Basle, in October 1869, I watched with great interest the experiments of Professor Liebermeister in the treatment of typhoid fever by means of nearly cold baths.

Believing that the increased elevation of tempera-

ture is the essential symptom of typhoid fever, the Professor keeps the patient in a full bath, at about 80° Fahr., for ten minutes, repeating it as often as the temperature rises beyond 102°.

I found the doctor at a quarter past eight in the laboratory of the hospital deeply engaged in experiments on the exhalation of carbonic acid from the body. The nurses take the temperature every two hours, marking it on the tablet over the head of the bed. In most, if not all cases, the bath seemed disagreeable to the patient; many make much noise as a protest, and even after having taken many baths still there is not much real liking for it. In answer to my question to one patient, a young man about twenty-five, who had taken fifty-six baths, he said, 'I endured the bath, never liked it.'

Wine is given after the bath, in bad cases brandy. The bath is repeated in some cases very often, even six or eight times in the day, as often as the temperature rises again.

Every patient on admission to the hospital gets one warm bath with soap, but soap is used in none of the cold baths. A full dose of calomel is given in most cases once, and if that does not purge, one or two doses more are given.

In the use of cold water in the treatment of disease Dr. Wilson Fox's cases mark an era of great importance, although the actual result of the application of cold is *mixed up with* the free use of brandy ; yet few physicians would hesitate to adopt the cold-water treatment in diseases where the temperature reaches 107° or upwards.

In ordinary cases of fever, or acute diseases, it is far safer and easier to have the patient carefully sponged all over three or four times a day, with warm water and soap. The patient and the friends often dread the wet-sheet pack, but do not object to the warm-water sponging ; the latter is practicable with the help of one nurse. The former requires the doctor's constant presence, and two or three additional nurses. The use of the cold bath to reduce the temperature in fever or acute rheumatism is a good illustration of Galen's law—' *contraria contrariis curantur.*' The reaction after the cold bath, or cold pack, is towards the production of heat, hence the need of frequent repetition directly the temperature rises again.

'Cold water is no panacea for typhoid. It does not prevent death in a certain proportion of cases. Applied early even during the first week it does not

cause the fever to abort. It often prevents the fever taking a severe course, limits the tendency to complications, especially the more dangerous ones, and makes the convalescence easier and more rapid. It moderates the mortality from typhoid. The chief effect of the bath is the lowering of temperature, which is largely due to the excitement of skin transpiration. If the skin be already perspiring, there is no need for artificial cooling.’¹

The Turkish bath in disease of the lungs, especially in phthisis, works in compensation to the impeded lung function. It also stimulates appetite and the waste and repair of tissue, but like a keen double-edged sword it may cut the wrong way if not carefully handled.

In disease of the heart the Turkish bath often does harm, and seldom good. In organic disease of the liver it has a good palliative action. In that state called biliousness, deranged secretions of the stomach and duodenum, it relieves defective internal secretion by increased external. It is invaluable in such cases to those who cannot afford time or money for horse exercise. In diseases of the skin the use of the

¹ *The Therapeutical Application of Cold Water in Febrile Diseases*, by D. F. Küchenmeister, Berlin.

Turkish bath is invaluable, and in acute and chronic catarrh of the mucous membrane of the nose, throat, and bronchial tubes. Amongst even the poor it is appreciated in such cases.

In many very severe and obstinate diseases of the nervous system, the use of the Turkish bath has an effect all but magical. It lessens the irritability and sense of miserable oppression, clears the head, and imparts buoyancy and freshness—that, too, when medicines, mild or strong, only exasperate and worry. The violent perspiration and the shampooing seem to lift a cloud, or take the tension off the nervous system. In a much less degree, the same relief follows the use of the lamp-bath, followed by hot and cold sponging. In disease of the kidneys, the Turkish bath sets up a vigorous action on the skin, to supplement the imperfect action, and assist the excretion of urea and uric acid from the blood.

In acute and subacute diseases of the kidneys, much better results follow the use of the lamp or vapour bath, which can be used at bedtime, when a gentle continuous action is kept up all night in the warm bed; whereas, after the Turkish bath, much evil is done by the sudden reaction of cold-washing and exposure to the cold air on returning home. I have

been much discouraged with the imperfect results of the use of the Turkish bath in diseases of the kidneys, except in the rare circumstance of the patient living in the establishment where he takes his bath.

The Turkish bath curative according to the law of 'similia similibus curantur.'

Attacks of profuse perspiration, recurring for four years, cured by the Turkish bath :—

Miss —, æt. 55, living at Barnsbury. For four years confined to the bed or to the bedroom by frequently-recurring heats, followed by profuse perspiration, lasting for twenty-four hours. The attacks were irregularly intermittent—at times every third day, occasionally every day—preceded by the most distressing throbbing in the head. The monthly periods continued regularly. She had been under the care of several medical practitioners without benefit. She had spent a large part of the four years in bed profusely perspiring. I advised the use of Turkish baths. The exertion of driving to and from the establishment proved so exhausting, that I urged her to leave her own home and go into the hydropathic establishment at Barnet, so as to take the Turkish bath daily without effort. The

result exceeded my most sanguine expectations. In six weeks chills and perspiration ceased, and her life of sweating in bed every alternate day was exchanged for an active open-air life, out walking before breakfast, &c. The cure was perfect and permanent, and removed her altogether from the need of further medical treatment.

CHAPTER XIV.

FOOD.

‘SUCH FOOD AS IS MOST GRATEFUL, THOUGH NOT SO WHOLESOME, IS TO BE PREFERRED TO THAT WHICH IS BETTER BUT DISTASTEFUL.’—*Hippocrates*.

‘A POUND OF FLESH IS ENORMOUSLY SUPERIOR TO A POUND OF CABBAGE; YET TO A RABBIT THE CABBAGE IS THE SUPERIOR FOOD, WHILST TO THE DOG IT IS NO FOOD AT ALL.’—G. H. Lewes’s *Physiology of Common Life*.

IN the prescribing of food, knowledge of law affords much aid to the physician. In the management of children’s diseases the doctor is beset by such a multitude of infant’s foods, that it requires tact to keep to the food—milk—which nature has provided as exactly suited to the digestive organs, and capable of supplying all the materials for the growth of the various tissues of the body as well as for the life-work or functions of the organs.

Unless the mother's constitution is diseased, or her ancestors were subject to idiocy or insanity, she ought to nurse her child, at least for a few months. With good management of diet, exercise, sleep, her milk ought to suit the child. Should it disagree, it may be for want of dilution, and the addition to the mother's drink of two to three pints of seltzer water or thin barley water may speedily improve its quality.

Of all the artificial foods, that of Liebig is probably the best.

We should never swerve (except in the case of convulsions) from the first principle of diet in children. Without milk, or its equivalent, the child cannot prove healthy or strong in constitution.

To the constant reiteration that 'milk does not agree with the child,' the patience and skill of the doctor must give help to make it agree—by the addition of lime-water, if the curd forms too rapidly. In the opposite case of delay in its digestion, *i.e.* too slow coagulation, the addition of small quantities of pure pepsine wine has a very decided effect. Many cases of infants emaciated through diarrhoea I have seen thrive speedily on the addition of one-third of a teaspoonful of 'Bullock's' pepsine wine to each

bottle of milk. For children in the country the ordinary infusion of rennet, used by the farmers for making cheese, answers just as well.

With many infants the best food is fresh cream, mixed with twice as much hot water.

For the healthy development of children, parents ought to know that it is necessary to supply each child up to the age of twelve or fourteen with an abundant quantity of milk, irrespective of all other food. For those who can afford it, the daily allowance ought to be at least one to one-and-a-half pints to each child. It is far better to lessen the expenditure on tea, sugar, wine, beer, jam, pastry, and endure the sight of a heavy milk bill. Even in the families of the rich this is too often neglected. How often can the doctor trace this neglect in childhood to be the cause of deformed spine or of consumption later on.

For the management of a household, wise arrangements often prove less expensive and less troublesome than foolish. In the end much of the happiness and health of the family depends upon the *intelligence* shown in the selection of the food-supply.

To spend less upon farinaceous food and pastry enables the poor householder to spend more on fresh

vegetables, fruit, and milk. To have brown bread on the table as well as white causes no extra expense and often prevents the necessity for purgative medicines.

With healthy young children it is far better to feed well and carefully, but not to give alcoholic stimulants except occasionally during the hot weather, when claret-wine diluted with twice as much ice-water, does definite service; refreshing without stimulating, it tends to increase the appetite. Kept as medicine for the hot weather, it does not beget the desire for stimulants. Pure Bordeaux wine contains so little alcohol that it is more akin to an aromatic fruit juice, and becomes the antidote to intemperance. The opposite obtains with beer, the use of which in early years gives children a thirst for all stimulants.¹

In childhood and youth waste and repair are alike active. The more abundant the supply of food the better—children will rarely eat too much good simple food. Not to interfere with this rapid growth, it is desirable to limit the use of tea and

¹ When parents can afford to do so it is wise to give their children no wine except the finest, such as Château Lafite, or Margaux. The delicate flavour of such wines induces a dislike to all ordinary alcoholic fluids.

coffee. As occasional luxuries these are very good for children, but as regular daily beverages very injurious. As enabling the economy to use less food by limiting the natural waste, they are as unfit for children as they are most useful for adults—with whom want of appetite, anxiety, or poverty may lessen the supply of nourishment. With such the use of tea and coffee unquestionably exercises a powerful influence in lessening the need and enabling the organs to work with a smaller supply of food. So far it is an evil, but too often an unavoidable evil.

In advising food we should have the distinct principle before us to apportion the quantity and quality to the more or less rapid waste, and the work or functions of the body.

The diet of adults requires much more precaution amongst the rich and the well-to-do than amongst the poor, with whom quantity is apt to be deficient, and hard labour prevents the injurious effects of bad quality. Especially with those leading sedentary lives, excess in the quantity of food acts injuriously. It throws excessive work upon the various organs of life; the liver and kidneys especially, on which the task devolves of carrying out of the body the por-

tions of food digested in the stomach, and not needed to supply the waste of tissue or to generate force.¹

The teaching of Liebig did much to lead to the excessive use of animal food in England, which is so potent a cause in the production of gout and lithic acid gravel. Fortunately for humanity *most* of the excess of animal food is simply wasted. Dr. Parkes' experiments prove this very clearly; yet even a small portion of the excess is sufficient in the course of years to leave too much urea and uric acid in the system, especially when the decline of years finds the liver and kidneys unequal to the extra exertion of carrying it out of the system.

The Diet of Age.—Soon after fifty the tissues and organs of most human beings begin to show signs of the degeneration of age, the organic yielding gradually to the inorganic or chemical force, which inexorably asserts its predominance. The 'arcus senilis' too often tells a tale, as does the increasing hardness of the coats of the arteries, which gradually lose their elasticity and become

¹ 'Excess of nutriment, or change in conditions of life in the parent forms, *causes variability*, which however is frequently not manifested for several generations.'—Darwin on *Variations of Animals and Plants*.

more fragile. The bones, muscles, tendons, joints also become more stiff and unyielding, and the shape of the body alters from the gradual yielding of the spine. As age comes on, it is desirable to lessen the supply of food rich in nitrogen and inorganic constituents, so as to keep the tissues from absorbing an excess of chemical elements; also to relieve the stomach and glands from overwork, and spare the kidneys from the strain of excreting the excess of urea and uric acid, which, blocking up the tubuli uriniferi, may lead to granular degeneration and albuminuria.

Diet in Exhaustion or Disease of the Nervous System: Neuralgia, Epilepsy, Paralysis.—The proportion of oily matter in the brain, spine, and the ganglia of the sympathetic is enormously in excess of that in the other organs of the body in health. Hence the need of an abundant supply of fat, oil, butter, and cream in most diseases of the nervous system, including neuralgia, epilepsy, and paralysis. Thus it is also that an abundant supply of animal food is so relished by literary men, and those who undergo sustained mental exertion; even the so-called lean of beef contains much fat spread out in layers through the muscular fibres; thus a plentiful

supply of oily matter is taken unawares. Alcoholic fluids in moderation prove most useful in all exhausting diseases of the nervous system, but if taken in excess become the fruitful cause of organic disease of the brain.

Hæmorrhage.—It is in severe floodings, especially during or after confinement, that the effects of brandy or wine seem most marvellous. At such times there seems to be a capacity for absorbing and utilising quantities of alcohol which to the same individual in health would prove semi-poisonous, and cause actual intoxication. To arrest such deadly hæmorrhage an imperial pint of brandy has often been given in a few hours without the slightest disturbance of the sensorium. Well may the physician in such cases trust to experience, and disown all arguments against alcohol.

In disease of the stomach it is of great consequence to prescribe food that is light and not irritating. In many such cases the patient will gain strength upon fish, fowl, and light custard puddings, when a more generous diet only creates misery and suffering. In disease of the intestines this is even more needful, the stomach digestion may be good and the intestinal bad. Here small quantities of

soft meats, such as boiled neck of mutton, stewed chicken, boiled rice, become so thoroughly digested in the stomach as to cause very little *débris* to enter the intestines.

In 1860 I attended a lady, in Euston Square, aged 82, for an attack of gastric fever, characterised by excessive dryness of the mouth, with yellowish fur on tongue, heat of skin, constipation, restless nights, and exhaustion. It proved a very tedious attack, although dieted as we thought carefully with beef-tea, milk, brandy and water, &c. Relapse after relapse occurred, but at length she recovered in seven weeks. A year afterwards she had another attack, precisely similar, but from the first I prescribed no food but sugar and water and brandy. She made an excellent recovery in three weeks, and got well in less than half the time of the attack the previous year. Beef-tea was given her two or three times during this attack, and within three hours there was such a marked increase of fever that the friends were perfectly convinced that it was best to confine her diet to sugar and water and brandy. Some months afterwards she went to Liverpool, and after a time had a similar attack of gastric fever, for which the local doctor fed her well, as he

said, but relapse after relapse occurred, and she died of exhaustion in seven weeks.¹

Careful Dieting in Organic Disease of Stomach.—In 1866 I attended a most instructive case, in Highbury New Park—a gentleman, aged 68, suffering from malignant disease of the stomach. He had been attended for some time by a general practitioner in the neighbourhood, and a London physician of eminence. They agreed upon the incurable nature of his disease, and prescribed dilute nitro-hydrochloric acid. Every dose aggravated his sufferings, and, in the words of the patient, seemed to ‘tear his inside.’ Getting rapidly emaciated, he sent for me. He suffered from constant burning pain, with soreness, all over the epigastric region, where a solid hard non-pulsating tumour afforded but too positive evidence of the nature of his disease, which caused incessant nausea and frequent vomiting of grumous brownish fluid, containing broken-down blood-particles. I gave a most unfavourable prognosis, and prescribed sulphate of atropine $\frac{1}{100}$ th of a grain, *i.e.* ten drops of the third decimal dilution, three times

¹ At the same time in the same house I was in attendance upon her grandson, aged six, for scrofulous disease of the hip joint. For him I prescribed butcher’s meat and Bass’s ale three times a day. He made a good and perfect recovery.

a day, half an hour before meals. His diet was limited to calf's head, boiled sole, oysters, jelly, bread puddings, and milk. In two days I visited him again, and was delighted to find pain and sickness gone, and the patient expressing the greatest relish for his diet. For two months he kept on improving, gained flesh to a surprising extent, took much open-air exercise, and kept free from pain and sickness. To his family I was obliged to say again and again, 'It is only a temporary improvement; the disease is of an incurable nature.' They hinted that I was over-cautious, till the end of two months, when all the bad symptoms slowly advanced again; and although pain and suffering were mitigated death slowly came.

CHAPTER XV.

CONCLUSION.

‘THAT is the divinest faculty of the human mind that sees law in the most minute as in the greatest actions.’¹ ‘For does not science tell us that its highest striving is after the ascertainment of a unity, which shall bind the smallest things with the greatest?’² All progress in knowledge lies in the direction of simplicity and exactness. The study of natural forces has led to the discovery of the interdependence and correlation of all those forces. In this grand field of investigation in physical science, a large and most important share has been taken by medical men. Dr. Bence Jones, in England, and Dr. Meyer, in Germany, are good illustrations that the practice of medicine is not incompatible with the pursuit of physical science.

Accustomed to work under exact laws in physical

¹ Professor Tyndall.

² *The Mill on the Floss*.

and physiological science, how strange that, when the physician passes into the field of therapeutics, he is too often satisfied to grope in the dark with arbitrary rules in the treatment of disease !

The most important investigation in therapeutics is to search for the laws of action of medicinal agents, and discover what relationship the action of curative agents in disease holds to their action on the healthy human body. Not that the science of therapeutics is to become an abstract problem in mathematics, but that the physician should be guided by accurate knowledge of natural laws in health and disease. Then, indeed, medical science becomes like the philosophy of Bacon, compared to the Greek philosophy—‘as a vineyard or an olive-ground bearing abundant refreshment and fruit for humanity, not the intricate wood of briars and thistles, from which those who lost themselves in it brought back many scratches but no food.’

In medical science we must be careful not to put our interpretations on the facts, which should be allowed to speak for themselves. The more we become acquainted with the ultimate action of medicines, the more essential it is not to forsake the reign of law which brings the ordinary into harmony

with the ultimate or finer action, in the search for which we must not let the more delicate actions hide those recognisable by ordinary modes of observation. The most careful observation of the action of medicines in disease proves that in most cases there is a distinct relationship between that action and the effects of the same medicine on the human body in health. The relationship may be that of similarity or of antagonism; but there it is, and *cannot be overlooked* but to the detriment of the human family and of medical science.

It may be said that laws of therapeutics may yet be discovered not having any relationship between the action of medicinal agents on the human body in health and in disease. To this it may be answered, all discovery in science has been in the direction of unity and of simplicity; primary laws include secondary, and all harmonise. No discovery can contradict truth; its foundations may be shaken but not removed.

The correlation of organic forces is as true as of the inorganic. Remedial action in disease must ever have a scientific and practical relationship to the natural force in health. Doubtless, there will always be a large field for empirical medicine;

genius often overleaps the boundaries of science when the latter degenerates into routine or safe orthodoxy. When strict theorists and dogmatists give an uncertain sound, it needs a dash of empiricism to cast aside conflicting theories and arrive at truth by insight. Whilst investigators and microscopists are working in the elucidation of the etiology and pathology of cholera, it is well for practical medicine that the instinct of genius should lead Niemeyer to the conclusion that in that terrible disease there 'is one clinical symptom of the most guiding value, the diarrhœa; and one pathological fact proved, viz. the intestinal lesion; and only one sort of treatment, the empiric management of this intestinal catarrh.' In the early stage of not very severe diarrhœa, he gave a few doses of laudanum, but if the amendment was not rapidly perceptible, he abandoned the opium and had recourse to calomel (a grain every half-hour) and *cold* wet packing. The cold packing especially relieved the sickness, so much so that patients cried out for the renewal of the cold as soon as the bandages became at all warm;¹ thus finding the harmony of the law of similars in pre-

¹ Niemeyer on the 'Symptomatic Treatment of Cholera,' *Practitioner*, July 12, pp. 40, 41.

scribing for catarrhal flux of the intestines the medicine calomel, which has most power to cause flux of the same surface, and for the deadly coldness of collapse the ice-cold water applications.

The empirical method has been a favourite one in all ages, and has found its ablest and latest expounder in the great Niemeyer.

‘Of late years medical explorers have recognised the ly path by which therapeutic science can be advanced, and have followed it with brilliant results.

‘Experiments made with medicaments upon the lower animals or upon healthy human beings, with all their scientific value, have as yet been of no direct service to our means of treating disease, and a continuation of such experiments gives no prospect of such service nor would pathological investigation promote therapeutic success, unless directed more in accordance with the requirements of general medicine than has been done hitherto. The empirical method of investigation is the only rational and proper one for the study of therapeutics, or of any other department of natural science.

‘The valuable labours, now under prosecution in this long-neglected field of treatment of disease, by means of which already the value of certain important articles hitherto ill-appreciated has been accurately determined, have received general recognition, and thus a final blow has been given to the dominion of disheartening therapeutical nihilism. This success, as an example of which I will merely mention the discovery of the antipyretic action of quinine in

typhus, pneumonia, &c., and the establishment of precise indications for the use of digitalis in disease of the heart, has caused the zeal for therapeutic experimentalism to assume a direction destined to lead to great results. Rightly supposing that even the rude experience of the ignorant laity and their belief in the all-healing power of the "cold-water cure" and the "bread cure" have some foundation in fact, the effect both of hydropathic treatment and that of the continued limitation of the supply of water to the system have been subject to rigid analysis. Such laudable abnegatism of sectarian pride has been richly rewarded.'¹

Many deep thinkers and many great physicians have advocated the empirical method, yet it must be confessed that the amount of tribute it has rendered to practical medicine is small. It is fruitful and progressive only when sustained by law, although not overtly recognised, yet in the main upholding it. Thus laws of therapeutics reign and teach empirical medicine how to extend its dominion. Without the backbone of scientific principle, the empirical method fails. When every doctor does only what is good in his own eyes, empirical skill only leads to chaos and confusion; the opinions of one man and of one age ruthlessly being tossed aside by the next.

¹ Niemeyer's *Practical Medicine*. Seventh German edition. American translation.

The great object of science in medicine is to enable the doctor to have all his knowledge in hand to use promptly and effectually for the individual sick person ; the facts of health, of disease, and of therapeutics, combined into leading principles that guide to a perfect method of cure ; the gathered up experience of years, easily come at through law, order, and method.

No doubt, empirical medicine has conferred many rich gifts upon the science and art of medicine. None more valuable than the discovery of cinchona bark and of quinine, the usefulness of iodide of potassium in tertiary syphilis, and that of bromide of potassium in epilepsy. The use of cod-liver oil, of pepsine, pancreatine, ox-gall, &c.

In the Talmud—‘The day is short and the work is great ; but the labourers are idle, though the reward be great and the master of the work presses.’

‘Law rules all things,’ cries the father of medicine. Truly, for the physician it is all things—evolution, development, nutrition, function, health, disease, treatment. Medical art, and the physician’s skill, must have deep streams of unerring law to feed their growth, or they soon become dry and barren. The time is near when the highest tribute to the

man will be—‘He is a truly scientific physician’; now, it is often a byword for contempt. To silence that cry, it is for the man of science to cultivate the art of medicine till the perfect master’s hand is known by perfect work.

It is not long ago since the ‘practical’ man despised all books and reading. Such ‘practical’ men quickly expose their ignorance and helplessness in obscure and difficult cases. The just reproach, in the present age, for any physician is to have allowed science to pass by without gathering up its rich fruit. Truly it requires watchfulness and dexterity to know everything that may conduce to the welfare of those entrusted to our care.

In conclusion, ‘as a fellow-labourer in one great common work bearing upon the highest interests of humanity,’ I search out for myself what I desire to make known to others—every aid for the sick and suffering that science and art can give to the physician, taking at their true value all laws and principles of healing, and using them for the elaboration and perfecting of the art of medicine; so that I may be a workman approved of my Master, and a servant fit to minister amongst the sick, the sorrowful, and the weak.

APPENDIX.

A Grand Field for Empirical Science.—Certain diseases, like cancer, defy the science and art of medicine and surgery to do more than alleviate suffering. Yet the man of science should not despair of finding curative means to arrest that terrible disease. The subcutaneous injection of medicine affords the most likely means of reaching its source and its cause. Watching the gradual infiltration of the tissues by the delicate microscopic cancer-cells, the line of infection of the constitution from the earliest stage seems to be through the delicate structure of the cellular tissue and the intercellular spaces.

What a boon to suffering humanity if any chemical agent could be found to follow this dire infection of the constitution, and leave the nodule of scirrhus to shrivel and die, without retaining its power to destroy the life of the tissues ! Our search for agents to neutralise or destroy the cancer disease should lie in the direction of those which shut it up—as it were encase these microscopic cells, and coagulate or harden the intercellular fluid.

Dr. Broadbent's suggestion, of dilute acetic acid subcutaneously injected, failed from its being the opposite, as

it dissolves the cell-walls, sets the nuclei free to flood the intercellular spaces with a rapidly infecting material that spreads through every allied organ and gland till the deadly constitutional cachexia is fully established.

Professor Billroth's use of arsenic internally, and by subcutaneous injection in lymphoma, gives encouragement to the trial of the same in true scirrhus. In malignant lymphoma he gives, with the most marked success, Fowler's solution morning and evening, after food, in doses gradually increasing from five to twenty drops. Also two or three times a day a subcutaneous injection of a few drops of Fowler's solution into the parenchymatous structure of the glands.¹

Akin to the action of the subcutaneous injection, the use of chloroform in external applications bids fair to be useful in the treatment of external cancer. It is a most useful 'carrier' to vegetable alkaloids, promoting their absorption. Its action in causing the absorption of vegetable alkaloids seems to depend upon the removal of the cuticle, thus exposing the absorbing surface of the cutis vera. By long-continued use it might also cause mineral substances to pass into the tissues.

Of all diseases, the diagnosis of external cancer is one of the most easy. The sufferers from that disease generally consult the surgeon or physician in its earliest stage; then careful trial of the subcutaneous injection might be commenced in the scirrhous nodule itself, or all round it, so as to inject all the gland-structure and the intercellular spaces; thus, if possible, to shut up, as if in a case, the prolific structure.

¹ *The Practitioner*, March 1878, p. 213.

In an extensive practice during thirty years with a large number of unsuccessful cases, I have been three times encouraged as to the possibility of curing cancer.

Mrs. —, a thin, delicate-looking lady, aged 44, consulted me for a profuse putrid discharge from the womb that had existed for many months, causing emaciation and loss of strength. Her own doctor, having treated her unsuccessfully for some time, took her to a well-known specialist, who pronounced her to be suffering from cancer uteri, and prescribed palliative treatment, which proved useless. Subsequently, she placed herself under my care.

On examination I found a large, dark-coloured irregular fungous growth, protruding from the os uteri, a well-marked instance of the true cauliflower excrescence. For six weeks, through the speculum, I touched the surface daily with arsenic powder, one part arsenious acid to nine of white sugar, at the same time administering one-thirtieth of a grain of arsenious acid (three drops of the first centesimal dilution) three times a day. At the end of the fifth week the entire mass slowly broke down and came away. At the end of the sixth week perfectly healthy surface was left, all the profuse, foul-smelling discharge ceased, and she recovered health and strength. For twelve years she continued in perfect health, till 1877, when evidence of scirrhus of the stomach has shown itself.

In 1872, a lady from the midland counties, aged 44, consulted me for a hard, irregular nodule of scirrhus in the breast, with retraction of the nipple, two or three small glands in the axilla enlarged. She was in low health, thin, sallow-looking—in every way a most unfavourable case. The family doctor pronounced the disease

to be cancer. She then came to London to consult me. The case seemed to me to be well-marked scirrhus in the early stage. After examining her, I sent her to Mr. Thos. Nunn, whom I knew to have a large experience of cancer at the Middlesex Hospital. He examined her most carefully, and sent her back with a note that, in his opinion, the case was one of scirrhus in the early stage, specially drawing my attention to the well-marked retraction of the nipple. He considered the case an unsuitable one for operation.

As the last resource, not to give up the case as hopeless, I then prescribed a strong lotion of *hydrastis canadensis*, two ounces of the strong undiluted tincture mixed with two drachms of chloroform, applied night and day, freely sprinkled upon lint covered with oil-silk. Also the internal use of seven drops of the pure tincture of *hydrastis canadensis* three times a day. The lady returned to her home, and carried out the treatment steadily for six weeks. She then wrote to me that she was so much better that her family doctor was much surprised at the change. Soon afterwards she came to London to see me, and I was equally surprised, as the disease had nearly disappeared. I sent her again to Mr. Nunn, who, comparing his notes of the case as it was two months before, was quite taken aback. The improvement continued, and although eight years have elapsed since, there has been no return of the disease, and the lady continues in perfect health.

In this case the disease may not have been true cancer ; yet it lacked no characteristic of that disease. Mr. Nunn, the country doctor, and I agreed that it seemed a well-marked case of scirrhus in the early stage. The result of the treatment was most satisfactory and palpable.

Mrs. S —, aged 57, consulted me in 1875 for a hard, irregular enlargement of the left breast; the nipple retracted, and the glands in the left axilla enlarged and painful. Her mother had died of cancer of the tongue. I prescribed a paste of *hydrastis canadensis* :

Pulv. <i>hydrastis</i>	.	.	.	.	.	℥ j
Glyc. Amyli	.	.	.	.	.	℥ ij
Chloroformyl	.	.	.	.	.	℥ j

The application of the paste brought out a copious pustular eruption all round the breast. This caused the swelling and hardness to lessen; gradually the enlargement in the axilla passed off, and the breast became soft. She continued the application of the paste for five years, till all trace of the original disease disappeared, although the nipple is still slightly retracted; yet she is in perfect health.

When cancer takes a slow course it seems to be by a sort of 'atrophy.' The eruption caused by the *hydrastis canadensis* seems to promote this atrophy, as all round the breast where the eruption came out there is a well-marked appearance of shrivelling and shrinking. Her general health has become perfectly re-established (1880) and the disease perfectly arrested.

INDEX.

ACE

ACETATE of lead in obstruction of the bowels, 113
Aconite in sciatica, 128
Albuminuria, lamp baths in, 205
Alcohol, 46; in hæmorrhage, 223
Alkalies and acidity, 106, 122, 135
Aloes in congestion of the brain, 186
Antipathic law, Galen's, 16, 94
Antiphlogistic treatment, 54
Antiseptic treatment, 176
Ars medica, 158-177
Arsenic in hay asthma, 110; in neuralgia of the eyes, etc., 150; in cancer, 236
Ascites, digitalis in, 179
Atropine and iritis, 132

BANDAGES, abdominal, in diseases of children, sleeplessness, etc., 207
Baths, mustard, 191
 — cold, 209
 — Turkish, 212
 — vapour, 140, 204, 206, 213
 — shower, 203
Belladonna and exophthalmic goitre, 109
 — salivation, 123
Bladder irritation and Cantharis, 111; nitric acid, 137
Bleeding for congestion of the brain, 76

CAS

Blisters, 80, 127, 191, 194
Bowels, obstruction of, and acetate of lead, 113
Brain, congestion of, 76; force and idleness, 115; galvanic current in disease of, 191; irritation and hot mustard foot baths, 191
 — vapour baths in congestion of the, 204
Brandy in hæmorrhage, 223; gastric fever, 224
Bright's disease, 206
Bromide of potassium and epilepsy, 94, 121, 193
Bronchitis, 196; steam in acute, 187; half pack, 207; sitz bath in, 202
Broncho-pneumonia, 82
Bronchial asthma, iodide of potassium in, 205
Bryonia, Hahnemann and, 31
Burns, treatment of, 154, 157

CALOMEL in cholera, Niemeyer on, 230
Camphor and cholera, 33
Cancer, 235
Cannabis Indica in mania, 113
Cantharis, irritation of the bladder and, 111; suppression of urine, iii: gleet, 112
Castor oil in cholera and diarrhœa, 107, 108

CAT

- Catarrh, iodide of potassium and, 148 ; Turkish baths and chronic, 213
 Cholera, camphor in, 33 ; castor oil in, 107 ; Niemeyer on, 230
 Choreia, treatment of, 129
 Cod liver oil, 44
 Cold feet and cold baths, 202
 Consumption arrested by mania, 123 ; issues and, 195
 Copaiba and gleet, 112
 Correlation of natural forces, 229
 Counter-irritation, 189-195
 Croton oil, 124

DESTRUCTIVENESS, cured by work, 116

- Diarrhœa, castor oil and, 108 ; logwood in, 126 ; mercury, 126
 — hot blanket pack in, 201
 Diet. (See Food).
 Digitalis and dropsy, 179
 Disease, natural history of, 78-87
 Diuretics, action of, 102
 Doses, infinitesimal, 35 ; physiological, 94
 Douches, 203, 207
 Dropsy, 74 ; cured by turpentine, 141-147 ; from heart disease and kidney disease, 178 ; digitalis in, 179
 Dynamisation, 30

ECZEMA cured by vaccination, 100 ; purgatives, 123 ; measles, 125

- Electro-therapeutics, 196
 Empirical medicine, 230
 Epilepsy and bromide of potassium, 94, 121, 193 ; arrested by porridge, 123 ; issues and, 193 ; diet in, 222
 Epileptoid convulsions and dignatia, 138

HYD

- Ergot of rye in uterine hæmorrhage, 132
 Expectant treatment, 81

FARADAIC electricity, 196

- Fibroid tumours, 162
 Fissure in rectum and nitric acid, 172
 Fistula in ano, nitric acid in, 174 ; hydrastis canadensis in, 175
 Food, 216-226

GALEN'S Law, 121-133

- Gall duct, spasms of, 103
 Galvanism, 196-199
 Glaucoma cured by iridectomy, 168
 Gleet, copaiba and cantharides in, 112
 Goitre, exophthalmic, and bella-donna, 109
 Gout, nitric acid in, 130
 Gravel and Vichy water, 122 ; nitric acid in lithic acid, 135
 Gymnastics and dysentery, 115 ; in chorea, 130

HAHNEMANN, birth and work of, etc, 28-37

- Hay asthma and arsenic, 110
 Hæmorrhage, pulmonary, 154
 uterine, 164
 Headache congestive, mustard and foot baths, 191 ; Sitz baths, 202
 Heart, palpitation of, 111 ; disease and Turkish baths, 212
 — disease and dropsy, 178
 Hemlock and chorea, 129
 History of medicine, 1-58
 Hodges' pessary, 160, 162, 163, 167
 Homœopathy, rise of, 29
 Homœopathic law, 94
 Horse exercise in inaction of liver, 73
 Hydrastis canadensis and cancer, 238, 239

HYD

Hydrocyanic acid and ophthalmia, 108; and iritis, 109
Hydropathy, 200-215

IGNATIA and epileptoid convulsions, 138

Infinitesimal doses, 35

Iodide of potassium, action of, 126, 132, 148-150

Iodine in phthisis, 131

— vapour in enlargement of the liver, 133

— counter-irritation by, 191, 192

Ipecacuanha and nausea, 128

Iridectomy in glaucoma, 168

Iritis and hydrocyanic acid, 109; atropine and, 132

Irritation of bladder and nitric acid, 137

Issues in epilepsy, 193; natural and artificial, 194

JAUNDICE and galvanism, 198

KIDNEY disease, 74; nitric acid in, 136; turpentine in, 140, 143, 146, 206; dropsy and, 178; galvanic current in, 197; vapour and Turkish baths in, 204, 206, 213

LAUDANUM in cholera, 230

Law, Hippocrates on, 9

— of *contraria contrariis curantur*, 16, 57, 94, 96, 121

— of *similia similibus curantur*, 34, 94, 99

Laws of therapeutics, 118, 232

— of counter-irritation, 189

Lead, acetate of, and obstruction of the bowels, 113

Leeches and brain congestion, 76, 192

NUX

Leeches in threatened miscarriage, 105

Lemon juice in spasms, etc., 114

Leucorrhœa, local douche bath in, 208

Lithic acid, gravel and nitric acid, 135

Liver, congestion, etc., 73, 201

— iodine and enlargement of, 133

— galvanic current, 197

— vapour bath in congestion of, 204

Logwood in diarrhœa, 126

MANIA, lung disease arrested by, 123

— cannabis indica in, 113

Measles, hot blanket pack, 201

— eczema and vaccinia, 125

Medicinal action, 94

Mental diseases, 113-118

Mercury in liver disease, 74

— in diarrhœa, 126

Miscarriage, threatened, leeches in, 105

Morphia and phthisis, 131

Myalgia and Faradaic electricity, 199

NAUSEA and ipecacuanha, 128

— cured by air-ball pessary, 155, 156

Nephritis, etc., turpentine and hot air baths in, 140, 143, 146

Neuralgia of the eyes cured by arsenic, 149, 150

— blisters in, 190, 185

— galvanism in, 196

— diet in, 222

Nitric acid in lithic acid gravel, 135

— gout, etc., 136

— villous piles and, 168

— and fissure in rectum, 172

Nux vomica and digitalis in dropsy, 182

OBS

OBSTACLES to action of medicine, 178-188

Obstruction of the bowels and acetate of lead, 113

Ophthalmia, hydrocyanic acid in, 108

Ovaries, congestion of, cured by cold douche bath, 208

PACKS in diseases of skin and kidneys, 201

— in inaction of liver, 201

— in diarrhoea, measles, scarlatina, etc., 201, 207

Paralysis caused by removal of polypus, 118

Palpitation of the heart cured by green tea, 111

Pathology, 70-77

Pepsine, 210

Pericarditis, blisters in, 80

Perspiration, Turkish baths in profuse, 214

Pessaries, 159-167

Phthisis, morphia and iodine in, 131

Physiology, 59-69

Physostigma in tetanus, 97

Piles, bleeding, 74, 76

— villous, 168

— ascending douche in relaxed, 209

Pneumonia, 71

Podophyllin in liver disease, 74

Polypus, paralysis caused by the removal of a, 118

Porriga arrested by epilepsy, 123

Preventive medicine, 57

Psora, theory of, 34

Pustules on the face cured by vaccination, 101

QUININE, Binn's use of, 56
— in defective vision, 151

THR

RHEUMATISM, acute, croton oil in, 124

— blisters in, 124

SALIVATION belladonna in, 123
Scarlatina, inoculation for preventing, 79

— packs in, 201

Sciatica cured by aconite, 128

Similia, Hahnemann's law of, 99-120

— alongside contraries, 134-157

Similia similibus curantur, 34, 94, 99, 106

Skin diseases, packs in, 201

— Turkish baths in, 212

Small pox and vaccinia, 100

Spasms of gall ducts cured by ox gall, 103, 102

— and vomiting cured by lemon juice, 104

Spine, diseases of, galvanic current and, 197

Sponge tent, uterine, 163, 165, 166

Squills and broncho-pneumonia, 82

Stomach disease and galvanic currents, 197

— diet in, 223, 225

Stricture and gleet, 167

Strychnia in tetanus, 106, 127, 128

— in nocturnal enuresis, 173

Syphilis, iodide of potassium in, 132, 148-150

TTETANUS, physostigma in, 97

— Strychnia in, 106, 127, 128

Therapeutics, 88-98

— from Hippocrates to Galen, 14

— to Hahnemann, 36

— uterine, 159

— electro, 196

Throat, ulcerated, iodide of potassium in, 148, 150

— sore, belladonna in, 173

TUR

- * Turpentine in nephritis, etc., 140, 143, 146
- Typhoid fever, hydropathy in, 209

URTICARIA complicating small-pox, 125

Uterine hæmorrhage and ergot of rye, 132

— sponge-tent, 163, 165, 166

Uterus, pessaries in disease of, 159-169

— Fibroid tumour in, 162

— arsenic in pain of, 170

WOU

VACCINATION, eczema and, 100
— cured pustules on the face, 103

Vegetables, a lunatic cured by eating, 114

Vertigo, vapour baths in, 206

Vichy water and gravel, 122

Vision, defective, quinine in, 151

WINE, 219

Wounds, antiseptic treatment of, 176

A LIST OF
C. KEGAN PAUL AND CO.'S
PUBLICATIONS.

A LIST OF C. KEGAN PAUL AND CO.'S PUBLICATIONS.

ADAMS (F. O.), F.R.G.S.

The History of Japan. From the Earliest Period to the Present Time. New Edition, revised. 2 volumes. With Maps and Plans. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 21s. each.

ADAMS (W. D.).

Lyrics of Love, from Shakespeare to Tennyson. Selected and arranged by. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth extra, gilt edges, price 3s. 6d.

Also, a Cheap Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

ADAMSON H. T.), B.D.

The Truth as it is in Jesus. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 8s. 6d.

A. K. H. B.

From a Quiet Place. A New Volume of Sermons. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

ALBERT (Mary).

Holland and her Heroes to the year 1585. An Adaptation from Motley's "Rise of the Dutch Republic." Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price, 4s. 6d.

ALLEN (Rev. R.), M.A.

Abraham; his Life, Times, and Travels, 3,800 years ago. Second Edition. With Map. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

ALLEN (Grant), B.A.

Physiological Æsthetics. Large post 8vo. 9s.

ALLIES (T. W.), M.A.

Per Crucem ad Lucem. The Result of a Life. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 25s.

A Life's Decision. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

AMATEUR.

A Few Lyrics. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s.

AMOS (Prof. Sheldon).

Science of Law. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume X. of The International Scientific Series.

ANDERSON (Col. R. P.).

Victories and Defeats. An Attempt to explain the Causes which have led to them. An Officer's Manual. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.

ANDERSON (R. C.), C.E.

Tables for Facilitating the Calculation of every Detail in connection with Earthen and Masonry Dams. Royal 8vo. Cloth, price £2 2s.

Antiope. A Tragedy. Large crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

ARCHER (Thomas).

About my Father's Business. Work amidst the Sick, the Sad, and the Sorrowing. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

Army of the North German Confederation.

A Brief Description of its Organization, of the Different Branches of the Service and their rôle in War, of its Mode of Fighting, &c. &c. Translated from the Corrected Edition, by permission of the Author, by Colonel Edward Newdigate. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

ARNOLD (Arthur).

Social Politics. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.

Free Land. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

AUBERTIN (J. J.).

Camoens' Lusiads. Portuguese Text, with Translation by. With Map and Portraits. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Price 30s.

Aunt Mary's Bran Pie.

By the author of "St. Olave's." Illustrated. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

AVIA.

The Odyssey of Homer Done into English Verse. Fcap. 4to. Cloth, price 15s.

BAGEHOT (Walter).

Physics and Politics; or, Thoughts on the Application of the Principles of "Natural Selection" and "Inheritance" to Political Society. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s.

Volume II. of The International Scientific Series.

Some Articles on the Depreciation of Silver, and Topics connected with it. Demy 8vo. Price 5s.

The English Constitution. A New Edition, Revised and Corrected, with an Introductory Dissertation on Recent Changes and Events. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

Lombard Street. A Description of the Money Market. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

BAGOT (Alan).

Accidents in Mines: their Causes and Prevention. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

BAIN (Alexander), LL.D.

Mind and Body: the Theories of their relation. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s.

Volume IV. of The International Scientific Series.

Education as a Science. Crown 8vo. Third Edition. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XXV. of The International Scientific Series.

BAKER (Sir Sherston, Bart.).

Halleck's International Law; or Rules Regulating the Intercourse of States in Peace and War. A New Edition, Revised, with Notes and Cases. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 38s.

The Laws relating to Quarantine. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 12s. 6d.

BALDWIN (Capt. J. H.), F.Z.S.

The Large and Small Game of Bengal and the North-Western Provinces of India. 4to. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Cloth, price 21s.

BANKS (Mrs. G. L.).

God's Providence House. New Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Ripples and Breakers. Poems. Square 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

BARLEE (Ellen).

Locked Out: a Tale of the Strike. With a Frontispiece. Royal 16mo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

BARNES (William).

An Outline of English Speechcraft. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s.

Poems of Rural Life, in the Dorset Dialect. New Edition, complete in 1 vol. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 8s. 6d.

Outlines of Redecraft (Logic). With English Wording. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s.

BARTLEY (George C. T.).

Domestic Economy: Thrift in Every Day Life. Taught in Dialogues suitable for Children of all ages. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, limp, 2s.

BASTIAN (H. Charlton), M.D.

The Brain as an Organ of Mind. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XXIX. of the International Scientific Series.

BAUR (Ferdinand), Dr. Ph.

A Philological Introduction to Greek and Latin for Students. Translated and adapted from the German of. By C. KEGAN PAUL, M.A. Oxon., and the Rev. E. D. STONE, M.A., late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and Assistant Master at Eton. Second and revised edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

BAYNES (Rev. Canon R. H.)

At the Communion Time.

A Manual for Holy Communion. With a preface by the Right Rev. the Lord Bishop of Derry and Raphoe. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

* * Can also be had bound in French morocco, price 2s. 6d.; Persian morocco, price 3s.; Calf, or Turkey morocco, price 3s. 6d.

Home Songs for Quiet Hours. Fourth and cheaper Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

This may also be had handsomely bound in morocco with gilt edges.

BELLINGHAM (Henry), Barrister-at-Law.

Social Aspects of Catholicism and Protestantism in their Civil Bearing upon Nations. Translated and adapted from the French of M. le Baron de Haulleville. With a Preface by His Eminence Cardinal Manning. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

BENNETT (Dr. W. C.)

Narrative Poems & Ballads.

Fcap. 8vo. Sewed in Coloured Wrapper, price 1s.

Songs for Sailors. Dedicated by Special Request to H. R. H. the Duke of Edinburgh. With Steel Portrait and Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

An Edition in Illustrated Paper Covers, price 1s.

Songs of a Song Writer.

Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

BERNSTEIN (Prof.)

The Five Senses of Man.

With 91 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XXI. of The International Scientific Series.

BETHAM - EDWARDS (Miss M.).

Kitty. With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

BEVINGTON (L. S.).

Key Notes. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

BLASERNA (Prof. Pietro).

The Theory of Sound in its Relation to Music. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XXII. of The International Scientific Series.

Blue Roses; or, Helen Malinowska's Marriage. By the Author of "Véra." 2 vols. Fifth Edition. Cloth, gilt tops, 12s.

* * Also a Cheaper Edition in 1 vol. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

BLUME (Major W.).

The Operations of the German Armies in France, from Sedan to the end of the war of 1870-71. With Map. From the Journals of the Head-quarters Staff. Translated by the late E. M. Jones, Maj. 20th Foot, Prof. of Mil. Hist., Sandhurst. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

BOGUSLAWSKI (Capt. A. von).

Tactical Deductions from the War of 1870-71. Translated by Colonel Sir Lumley Graham, Bart., late 18th (Royal Irish) Regiment. Third Edition, Revised and Corrected. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 7s.

BONWICK (J.), F.R.G.S.

Egyptian Belief and Modern Thought. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

Pyramid Facts and Fancies. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

The Tasmanian Lily. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Mike Howe, the Bushranger of Van Diemen's Land. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

BOWEN (H. C.), M. A.

English Grammar for Beginners. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 1s.

Studies in English, for the use of Modern Schools. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Simple English Poems. English Literature for Junior Classes. In Four Parts. Parts I. and II., price 6d. each, now ready.

BOWRING (Sir John).

Autobiographical Recollections. With Memoir by Lewin B. Bowring. Demy 8vo. Price 14s.

Brave Men's Footsteps.

By the Editor of "Men who have Risen." A Book of Example and Anecdote for Young People. With Four Illustrations by C. Doyle. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

BRIALMONT (Col. A.).

Hasty Intrenchments. Translated by Lieut. Charles A. Empson, R. A. With Nine Plates. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

BRODRICK (The Hon. G. C.).

Political Studies. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.

BROOKE (Rev. S. A.), M. A.

The Late Rev. F. W. Robertson, M. A., Life and Letters of. Edited by.

I. Uniform with the Sermons. 2 vols. With Steel Portrait. Price 7s. 6d.

II. Library Edition. 8vo. With Two Steel Portraits. Price 12s.

III. A Popular Edition, in 1 vol. 8vo. Price 6s.

Theology in the English Poets. — COWPER, COLERIDGE, WORDSWORTH, and BURNS. Fourth and Cheaper Edition. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Christ in Modern Life. Fourteenth and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Sermons. First Series. Eleventh Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Sermons. Second Series. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s.

BROOKE (Rev. S. A.), M. A.
continued.

The Fight of Faith. Sermons preached on various occasions. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

Frederick Denison Maurice: The Life and Work of. A Memorial Sermon. Crown 8vo. Sewed, price 1s.

BROOKE (W. G.), M. A.

The Public Worship Regulation Act. With a Classified Statement of its Provisions, Notes, and Index. Third Edition, Revised and Corrected. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Six Privy Council Judgments—1850-1872. Annotated by. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

BROUN (J. A.).

Magnetic Observations at Trevandrum and Augustia Malley. Vol. I. 4to. Cloth, price 63s.

The Report from above, separately sewed, price 21s.

BROWN (Rev. J. Baldwin).

The Higher Life. Its Reality, Experience, and Destiny. Fifth and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Doctrine of Annihilation in the Light of the Gospel of Love. Five Discourses. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

The Christian Policy of Life. A Book for Young Men of Business. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

BROWN (J. Croumbie), LL.D.

Reboisement in France; or, Records of the Replanting of the Alps, the Cevennes, and the Pyrenees with Trees, Herbage, and Bush. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s. 6d.

The Hydrology of Southern Africa. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

BROWNE (W. R.).

The Inspiration of the New Testament. With a Preface by the Rev. J. P. NORRIS, D.D. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

BRYANT (W. C.)

Poems. Red-line^d Edition. With 24 Illustrations and Portrait of the Author. Crown 8vo. Cloth extra, price 7s. 6d.

A Cheaper Edition, with Frontispiece. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

BURCKHARDT (Jacob).

The Civilization of the Period of the Renaissance in Italy. Authorized translation, by S. G. C. Middlemore. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 24s.

BURTON (Mrs. Richard).

The Inner Life of Syria, Palestine, and the Holy Land. With Maps, Photographs, and Coloured Plates. 2 vols. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 24s.

** Also a Cheaper Edition in one volume. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

BURTON (Capt. Richard F.).

The Gold Mines of Midian and the Ruined Midianite Cities. A Fortnight's Tour in North Western Arabia. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 18s.

The Land of Midian Revisited. With numerous illustrations on wood and by Chromolithography. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 32s.

CALDERON.

Calderon's Dramas: The Wonder-Working Magician—Life is a Dream—The Purgatory of St. Patrick. Translated by Denis Florence MacCarthy. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 10s.

CANDLER (H.).

The Groundwork of Belief. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s.

CARPENTER (W. B.), M.D.

The Principles of Mental Physiology. With their Applications to the Training and Discipline of the Mind, and the Study of its Morbid Conditions. Illustrated. Fifth Edition. 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

CARPENTER (Dr. Philip P.).

His Life and Work. Edited by his brother, Russell Lant Carpenter. With portrait and vignette. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

CAVALRY OFFICER.

Notes on Cavalry Tactics, Organization, &c. With Diagrams. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

CHAPMAN (Hon. Mrs. E. W.).

A Constant Heart. A Story. 2 vols. Cloth, gilt tops, price 12s.

CHEYNE (Rev. T. K.).

The Prophecies of Isaiah. Translated, with Critical Notes and Dissertations by. Two vols., demy 8vo. Cloth. Vol. I., price 12s. 6d.

Children's Toys, and some

Elementary Lessons in General Knowledge which they teach. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

CHRISTOPHERSON (The late Rev. Henry), M.A.

Sermons. With an Introduction by John Rae, LL.D., F.S.A. Second Series. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

CLAYDEN (P. W.).

England under Lord Beaconsfield. The Political History of the Last Six Years, from the end of 1873 to the beginning of 1880. Second Edition. With Index, and Continuation to March, 1880. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 16s.

CLERY (C.), Major.

Minor Tactics. With 26 Maps and Plans. Fourth and Revised Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 16s.

CLODD (Edward), F.R.A.S.

The Childhood of the World: a Simple Account of Man in Early Times. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s.

A Special Edition for Schools. Price 1s.

The Childhood of Religions. Including a Simple Account of the Birth and Growth of Myths and Legends. Third Thousand. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

A Special Edition for Schools. Price 1s. 6d.

Jesus of Nazareth. With a brief Sketch of Jewish History to the Time of His Birth. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

COLERIDGE (Sara).

Pretty Lessons in Verse
for Good Children, with some
Lessons in Latin, in Easy Rhyme.
A New Edition. Illustrated. Fcap.
8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Phantasmion. A Fairy Tale.
With an Introductory Preface by the
Right Hon. Lord Coleridge, of
Ottery St. Mary. A New Edition.
Illustrated. Crown 8vo. Cloth,
price 7s. 6d.

Memoir and Letters of Sara
Coleridge. Edited by her Daughter.
Cheap Edition. With one Portrait.
Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

COLLINS (Mortimer).

The Secret of Long Life.
Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.
Inn of Strange Meetings,
and other Poems. Crown 8vo.
Cloth, price 5s.

COLOMB (Colonel).

The Cardinal Archbishop.
A Spanish Legend in twenty-nine
Cancions. Small crown 8vo. Cloth,
price 5s.

CONWAY (Hugh).

A Life's Idylls. Small crown
8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

COOKE (M. C.), M.A., LL.D.

Fungi; their Nature, Influ-
ences, Uses, &c. Edited by the Rev.
M. J. Berkeley, M.A., F.L.S.
With Illustrations. Second Edition.
Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XIV. of The International
Scientific Series.

COOKE (Prof. J. P.)

The New Chemistry. With
31 Illustrations. Fifth Edition.
Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume IX. of The International
Scientific Series.

Scientific Culture. Crown
8vo. Cloth, price 1s.

COOPER (H. J.).

The Art of Furnishing on
Rational and Æsthetic Prin-
ciples. New and Cheap Edition.
Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

COPPÉE (François).

L'Exilée. Done into English
Verse with the sanction of the Author
by I. O. L. Crown 8vo. Vellum,
price 5s.

CORFIELD (Prof.), M.D.

Health. Crown 8vo. Cloth,
price 6s.

CORY (William).

A Guide to Modern Eng-
lish History. Part I. MDCCCXV.
—MDCCCXXX. Demy 8vo. Cloth,
price 9s.

COURTNEY (W. L.).

The Metaphysics of John
Stuart Mill. Crown 8vo. Cloth,
price 5s. 6d.

COWAN (Rev. William).

Poems: Chiefly Sacred, in-
cluding Translations from some
Ancient Latin Hymns. Fcap. 8vo.
Cloth, price 5s.

COX (Rev. Sir G. W.), Bart.

A History of Greece from
the Earliest Period to the end of the
Persian War. New Edition. 2 vols.
Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 36s.

The Mythology of the
Aryan Nations. New Edition. 2
vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 28s.

A General History of Greece
from the Earliest Period to the Death
of Alexander the Great, with a sketch
of the subsequent History to the
present time. New Edition. Crown
8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

Tales of Ancient Greece.
New Edition. Small crown 8vo
Cloth, price 6s.

School History of Greece.
With Maps. New Edition. Fcap
8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

The Great Persian War
from the Histories of Herodotus.
New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth,
price 3s. 6d.

A Manual of Mythology
in the form of Question and Answer.
New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth,
price 3s.

COX (Rev. Sir G. W.), Bart., M.A., and EUSTACE HINTON JONES.

Popular Romances of the
Middle Ages. Second Edition in
one volume. Crown 8vo. Cloth,
price 6s.

COX (Rev. Samuel).

Salvator Mundi ; or, Is Christ the Saviour of all Men? Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

The Genesis of Evil, and other Sermons, mainly Expository. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

CRAUFURD (A. H.).

Seeking for Light : Sermons. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

CRAWFURD (Oswald).

Portugal, Old and New. With Illustrations and Maps. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 16s.

CRESSWELL (Mrs. G.).

The King's Banner. Drama in Four Acts. Five Illustrations. 4to. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

CROMPTON (Henry).

Industrial Conciliation. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

CROZIER (John Beattie), M.B.

The Religion of the Future. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

D'ANVERS (N. R.).

Parted. A Tale of Clouds and Sunshine. With 4 Illustrations. Extra Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Little Minnie's Troubles. An Every-day Chronicle. With Four Illustrations by W. H. Hughes. Fcap. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Pixie's Adventures ; or, the Tale of a Terrier. With 21 Illustrations. 16mo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

Nanny's Adventures ; or, the Tale of a Goat. With 12 Illustrations. 16mo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

DAVIDSON (Rev. Samuel), D.D., LL.D.

The New Testament, translated from the Latest Greek Text of Tischendorf. A New and thoroughly Revised Edition. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

DAVIDSON (Rev. Samuel), D.D., LL.D.—continued.

Canon of the Bible : Its Formation, History, and Fluctuations. Third Edition, revised and enlarged. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

DAVIES (G. Christopher).

Rambles and Adventures of Our School Field Club. With Four Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

DAVIES (Rev. J. L.), M.A.

Theology and Morality. Essays on Questions of Belief and Practice. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

DAVIES (T. Hart.).

Catullus. Translated into English Verse. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

DAWSON (George), M.A.

Prayers, with a Discourse on Prayer. Edited by his Wife. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. Price 6s.

Sermons on Disputed Points and Special Occasions. Edited by his Wife. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Sermons on Daily Life and Duty. Edited by his Wife. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

DE L'HOSTE (Col. E. P.).

The Desert Pastor, Jean Jarousseau. Translated from the French of Eugène Pelletan. With a Frontispiece. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

DENNIS (J.).

English Sonnets. Collected and Arranged. Elegantly bound. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

DE REDCLIFFE (Viscount Stratford), P.C., K.G., G.C.B.
Why am I a Christian? Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s.

DESPREZ (Philip S.).

Daniel and John ; or, the Apocalypse of the Old and that of the New Testament. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

DE TOCQUEVILLE (A.).

Correspondence and Conversations of, with Nassau William Senior, from 1834 to 1859. Edited by M. C. M. Simpson. 2 vols. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.

DE VERE (Aubrey).

Legends of the Saxon Saints. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Alexander the Great. A Dramatic Poem. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

The Infant Bridal, and other Poems. A New and Enlarged Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

The Legends of St. Patrick, and other Poems. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

St. Thomas of Canterbury. A Dramatic Poem. Large fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Antar and Zara: an Eastern Romance. *INISFAIL*, and other Poems, Meditative and Lyrical. Fcap. 8vo. Price 6s.

The Fall of Rora, the Search after Proserpine, and other Poems, Meditative and Lyrical. Fcap. 8vo. Price 6s.

DOBSON (Austin).

Vignettes in Rhyme and Vers de Société. Third Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Proverbs in Porcelain. By the Author of "Vignettes in Rhyme." Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

DOWDEN (Edward), LL.D.

Shakspeare: a Critical Study of his Mind and Art. Fifth Edition. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

Studies in Literature, 1789-1877. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

Poems. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

DOWNTON (Rev. H.), M.A.

Hymns and Verses. Original and Translated. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

DRAPER (J. W.), M.D., LL.D.

History of the Conflict between Religion and Science. Fourteenth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XIII. of *The International Scientific Series.*

DREW (Rev. G. S.), M.A.

Scripture Lands in connection with their History. Second Edition. 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

Nazareth: Its Life and Lessons. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

The Divine Kingdom on Earth as it is in Heaven. 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

The Son of Man: His Life and Ministry. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

DREWRY (G. O.), M.D.

The Common-Sense Management of the Stomach. Fifth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

DREWRY (G. O.), M.D., and BARTLETT (H. C.), Ph.D., F.C.S.

Cup and Platter: or, Notes on Food and its Effects. New and cheaper Edition. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

DRUMMOND (Miss).

Tripps Buildings. A Study from Life, with Frontispiece. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

DU MONCEL (Count).

The Telephone, the Microphone, and the Phonograph. With 74 Illustrations. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

DU VERNOIS (Col. von Verdy).

Studies in leading Troops. An authorized and accurate Translation by Lieutenant H. J. T. Hildyard, 71st Foot. Parts I. and II. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 7s.

EDEN (Frederick).

The Nile without a Dragoman. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

EDMONDS (Herbert).

Well Spent Lives : a Series of Modern Biographies. Crown 8vo. Price 5s.

Educational Code of the Prussian Nation, in its Present Form. In accordance with the Decisions of the Common Provincial Law, and with those of Recent Legislation. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

EDWARDS (Rev. Basil).

Minor Chords ; or, Songs for the Suffering : a Volume of Verse. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d. ; paper, price 2s. 6d.

ELLIOT (Lady Charlotte).

Medusa and other Poems. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

ELLIOTT (Ebenezer), The Corn-Law Rhymers.

Poems. Edited by his Son, the Rev. Edwin Elliott, of St. John's, Antigua. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 18s.

ELSDALE (Henry).

Studies in Tennyson's Idylls. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Epic of Hades (The).

By the author of "Songs of Two Worlds." Tenth and finally revised Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d. * * Also an Illustrated Edition with seventeen full-page designs in photo-mezzotint by GEORGE R. CHAPMAN. 4to. Cloth, extra gilt leaves, price 25s.

EVANS (Mark).

The Gospel of Home Life. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

The Story of our Father's Love, told to Children. Fourth and Cheaper Edition. With Four Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

A Book of Common Prayer and Worship for Household Use, compiled exclusively from the Holy Scriptures. New and Cheaper Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 1s.

EVANS (Mark)—continued.

The King's Story Book. In three parts. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d. each. * * Part I., with four illustrations and Picture Map, now ready.

EX-CIVILIAN.

Life in the Mofussil ; or, Civilian Life in Lower Bengal. 2 vols. Large post 8vo. Price 14s.

FARQUHARSON (M.).

I. Elsie Dinsmore. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

II. Elsie's Girlhood. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

III. Elsie's Holidays at Roselands. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

FIELD (Horace), B.A. Lond.

The Ultimate Triumph of Christianity. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

FINN (the late James), M.R.A.S.

Stirring Times ; or, Records from Jerusalem Consular Chronicles of 1853 to 1856. Edited and Compiled by his Widow. With a Preface by the Viscountess STRANGFORD. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Price 30s.

Folkestone Ritual Case

(The). The Argument, Proceedings, Judgment, and Report, revised by the several Counsel engaged. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 25s.

FORMBY (Rev. Henry).

Ancient Rome and its Connection with the Christian Religion : an Outline of the History of the City from its First Foundation down to the Erection of the Chair of St. Peter, A.D. 42-47. With numerous Illustrations of Ancient Monuments, Sculpture, and Coinage, and of the Antiquities of the Christian Catacombs. Royal 4to. Cloth extra, price 50s. Roxburgh, half-morocco, price 52s. 6d.

FOWLE (Rev. Edmund).

Latin Primer Rules made Easy. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s.

FOWLE (Rev. T. W.), M.A.

The Reconciliation of Religion and Science. Being Essays on Immortality, Inspiration, Miracles, and the Being of Christ. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

The Divine Legation of Christ. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s.

FRASER (Donald).

Exchange Tables of Sterling and Indian Rupee Currency, upon a new and extended system, embracing Values from One Farthing to One Hundred Thousand Pounds, and at Rates progressing, in Sixteenths of a Penny, from 1s. 9d. to 2s. 3d. per Rupee. Royal 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

FRISWELL (J. Hain).

The Better Self. Essays for Home Life. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

One of Two; or, A Left-Handed Bride. With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

GARDNER (J.), M.D.

Longevity: The Means of Prolonging Life after Middle Age. Fourth Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s.

GARRETT (E.).

By Still Waters. A Story for Quiet Hours. With Seven Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

GEBLER (Karl Von).

Galileo Galilei and the Roman Curia, from Authentic Sources. Translated with the sanction of the Author, by Mrs. GEORGE STURGE. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

GEDDES (James).

History of the Administration of John de Witt, Grand Pensionary of Holland. Vol. I. 1623-1654. Demy 8vo., with Portrait. Cloth, price 15s.

G. H. T.

Verses, mostly written in India. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

GILBERT (Mrs.).

Autobiography and other Memorials. Edited by Josiah Gilbert. Third Edition. With Portrait and several Wood Engravings. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

GILL (Rev. W. W.), B.A.

Myths and Songs from the South Pacific. With a Preface by F. Max Müller, M.A., Professor of Comparative Philology at Oxford. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

Ginevra and The Duke of Guise. Two Tragedies. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

GLOVER (F.), M.A.

Exempla Latina. A First Construing Book with Short Notes, Lexicon, and an Introduction to the Analysis of Sentences. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s.

GODWIN (William).

William Godwin: His Friends and Contemporaries. With Portraits and Facsimiles of the handwriting of Godwin and his Wife. By C. Kegan Paul. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 28s.

The Genius of Christianity Unveiled. Being Essays never before published. Edited, with a Preface, by C. Kegan Paul. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

GOETZE (Capt. A. von).

Operations of the German Engineers during the War of 1870-1871. Published by Authority, and in accordance with Official Documents. Translated from the German by Colonel G. Graham, V.C., C.B., R.E. With 6 large Maps. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.

GOLDSMID (Sir Francis Henry).

Memoir of. With Portrait. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

GOODENOUGH (Commodore J. G.), R.N., C.B., C.M.G.

Memoir of, with Extracts from his Letters and Journals. Edited by his Widow. With Steel Engraved Portrait. Square 8vo. Cloth, 5s.

**** Also a Library Edition with Maps, Woodcuts, and Steel Engraved Portrait. Square post 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.**

- GOSSE (Edmund W.).**
Studies in the Literature of Northern Europe. With a Frontispiece designed and etched by Alma Tadema. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.
New Poems. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.
- GOULD (Rev. S. Baring), M.A.**
Germany, Present and Past. 2 Vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.
The Vicar of Morwenstow: a Memoir of the Rev. R. S. Hawker. With Portrait. Third Edition, revised. Square post 8vo. Cloth, 10s. 6d.
- GREENOUGH (Mrs. Richard).**
Mary Magdalene: A Poem. Large post 8vo. Parchment antique, price 6s.
- GREY (John), of Dilston.**
John Grey (of Dilston): Memoirs. By Josephine E. Butler. New and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.
- GRIMLEY (Rev. H. N.), M.A.**
Tremadoc Sermons, chiefly on the SPIRITUAL BODY, the UNSEEN WORLD, and the DIVINE HUMANITY. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.
- GRÜNER (M. L.).**
Studies of Blast Furnace Phenomena. Translated by L. D. B. Gordon, F.R.S.E., F.G.S. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.
- GURNEY (Rev. Archer).**
Words of Faith and Cheer. A Mission of Instruction and Suggestion. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.
- Gwen: A Drama in Monologue.** By the Author of the "Epic of Hades." Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.
- HAECKEL (Prof. Ernst).**
The History of Creation. Translation revised by Professor E. Ray Lankester, M.A., F.R.S. With Coloured Plates and Genealogical Trees of the various groups of both plants and animals. 2 vols. Second Edition. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 32s.
The History of the Evolution of Man. With numerous Illustrations. 2 vols. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 32s.

HAECKEL (Prof. Ernst.)—continued.

- Freedom in Science and Teaching.** From the German of Ernst Haeckel, with a Prefatory Note by T. H. Huxley, F.R.S. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.
- HAKE (A. Egmont).**
Paris Originals, with twenty etchings, by Léon Richeton. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.
- Halleck's International Law;** or, Rules Regulating the Intercourse of States in Peace and War. A New Edition, revised, with Notes and Cases. By Sir Sherston Baker, Bart. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 38s.
- HARDY (Thomas).**
A Pair of Blue Eyes. New Edition. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.
The Return of the Native. New Edition. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.
- HARRISON (Lieut.-Col. R.).**
The Officer's Memorandum Book for Peace and War. Second Edition. Oblong 32mo. roan, elastic band and pencil, price 3s. 6d.; russia, 5s.
- HARTINGTON (The Right Hon. the Marquis of), M.P.**
Election Speeches in 1879 and 1880. With Address to the Electors of North-East Lancashire. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.
- HAWEIS (Rev. H. R.), M.A.**
Arrows in the Air. Crown 8vo. Second Edition. Cloth, price 6s.
Current Coin. Materialism—The Devil—Crime—Drunkenness—Pauperism—Emotion—Recreation—The Sabbath. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.
Speech in Season. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.
Thoughts for the Times. Eleventh Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.
Unsectarian Family Prayers. New and Cheaper Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

HAWKER (Robert Stephen).
The Poetical Works of.
 Now first collected and arranged
 with a prefatory notice by J. G.
 Godwin. With Portrait. Crown 8vo.
 Cloth, price 12s.

HAWTREY (Edward M.).
Corydalis. A Story of the
 Sicilian Expedition. Small crown
 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

HEIDENHAIN (Rudolf), M.D.
Animal Magnetism. Physi-
 ological Observations. Translated
 from the Fourth German Edition,
 by L. C. Wooldridge. With a Pre-
 face by G. R. Romanes, F.R.S.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

HELLWALD (Baron F. von).
The Russians in Central
Asia. A Critical Examination,
 down to the present time, of the
 Geography and History of Central
 Asia. Translated by Lieut.-Col.
 Theodore Wiegman, LL.B. Large
 post 8vo. With Map. Cloth,
 price 12s.

HELVIG (Major H.).
The Operations of the Ba-
varian Army Corps. Translated
 by Captain G. S. Schwabe. With
 Five large Maps. In 2 vols. Demy
 8vo. Cloth, price 24s.

Tactical Examples: Vol. I.
 The Battalion, price 15s. Vol. II. The
 Regiment and Brigade, price 10s. 6d.
 Translated from the German by Col.
 Sir Lumley Graham. With numerous
 Diagrams. Demy 8vo. Cloth.

HERFORD (Brooke).
The Story of Religion in
England. A Book for Young Folk.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

HINTON (James).
Life and Letters of. Edited
 by Ellice Hopkins, with an Introduc-
 tion by Sir W. W. Gull, Bart., and
 Portrait engraved on Steel by C. H.
 Jeens. Second Edition. Crown 8vo.
 Cloth, 8s. 6d.

Chapters on the Art of
Thinking, and other Essays.
 With an Introduction by Shadworth
 Hodgson. Edited by C. H. Hinton.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 8s. 6d.

HINTON (James)—continued.
The Place of the Physician.
 To which is added **ESSAYS ON THE**
LAW OF HUMAN LIFE, AND ON THE
RELATION BETWEEN ORGANIC AND
INORGANIC WORLDS. Second Edi-
 tion. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Physiology for Practical
Use. By various Writers. With 50
 Illustrations. 2 vols. Second Edition.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 12s. 6d.

An Atlas of Diseases of the
Membrana Tympani. With De-
 scriptive Text. Post 8vo. Price £6 6s.

The Questions of Aural
Surgery. With Illustrations. 2 vols.
 Post 8vo. Cloth, price 12s. 6d.

The Mystery of Pain.
 New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth
 limp, 1s.

HOCKLEY (W. B.).
Tales of the Zenana; or,
A Nuwab's Leisure Hours. By the
 Author of "Pandurang Hari." With
 a Preface by Lord Stanley of Alder-
 ley. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth,
 price 21s.

Pandurang Hari; or, Me-
moirs of a Hindoo. A Tale of
 Mahratta Life sixty years ago. With
 a Preface by Sir H. Bartle E.
 Frere, G.C.S.I., &c. New and
 Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth,
 price 6s.

HOFFBAUER (Capt.).
The German Artillery in
the Battles near Metz. Based
 on the official reports of the German
 Artillery. Translated by Capt. E.
 O. Hollist. With Map and Plans.
 Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.

HOLMES (E. G. A.).
Poems. First and Second Se-
 ries. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s. each.

HOLROYD (Major W. R. M.).
Tas-hil ul Kālām; or,
Hindustani made Easy. Crown 8vo.
 Cloth, price 5s.

HOOPER (Mary).
Little Dinners: How to
Serve them with Elegance and
Economy. Thirteenth Edition.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

HOOVER (Mary)—*continued.*

Cookery for Invalids, Persons of Delicate Digestion, and Children. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Every-Day Meals. Being Economical and Wholesome Recipes for Breakfast, Luncheon, and Supper. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

HOOVER (Mrs. G.).

The House of Raby. With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

HOPKINS (Ellice).

Life and Letters of James Hinton, with an Introduction by Sir W. W. Gull, Bart., and Portrait engraved on Steel by C. H. Jeans. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth price 8s. 6d.

HOPKINS (M.).

The Port of Refuge; or, Counsel and Aid to Shipmasters in Difficulty, Doubt, or Distress. Crown 8vo. Second and Revised Edition. Cloth, price 6s.

HORNER (The Misses).

Walks in Florence. A New and thoroughly Revised Edition. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth limp. With Illustrations.

Vol. I.—Churches, Streets, and Palaces. 10s. 6d. Vol. II.—Public Galleries and Museums. 5s.

HULL (Edmund C. P.).

The European in India. With a MEDICAL GUIDE FOR ANGLO-INDIANS. By R. R. S. Mair, M.D., F.R.C.S.E. Third Edition, Revised and Corrected. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

HUTCHISON (Lieut.-Col. F. J.), and Capt. G. H. MACGREGOR.

Military Sketching and Reconnaissance. With Fifteen Plates. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

The first Volume of Military Handbooks for Regimental Officers. Edited by Lieut.-Col. C. B. BRACKENBURY, R.A., A.A.G.

HUTTON (Arthur), M.A.

The Anglican Ministry. Its Nature and Value in relation to the Catholic Priesthood. With a Preface by his Eminence Cardinal Newman. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.

HUXLEY (Prof.)

The Crayfish: An Introduction to the Study of Zoology. With Eighty-two Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XXVIII. of the International Scientific Series.

INCHBOLD (J. W.).

Annus Amoris. Sonnets. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

INGELOW (Jean).

Off the Skelligs. A Novel. With Frontispiece. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

The Little Wonder-horn. A Second Series of "Stories Told to a Child." With Fifteen Illustrations. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

Indian Bishoprics. By an Indian Churchman. Demy 8vo. 6d.

International Scientific Series (The).

I. **Forms of Water: A Familiar Exposition of the Origin and Phenomena of Glaciers.** By J. Tyndall, LL.D., F.R.S. With 25 Illustrations. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

II. **Physics and Politics; or, Thoughts on the Application of the Principles of "Natural Selection" and "Inheritance" to Political Society.** By Walter Bagehot. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s.

III. **Foods.** By Edward Smith, M.D., &c. With numerous Illustrations. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

IV. **Mind and Body: The Theories of their Relation.** By Alexander Bain, LL.D. With Four Illustrations. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s.

V. **The Study of Sociology.** By Herbert Spencer. Eighth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

International Scientific Series (The)—continued.

VI. On the Conservation of Energy. By Balfour Stewart, LL.D., &c. With 14 Illustrations. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

VII. Animal Locomotion; or, Walking, Swimming, and Flying. By J. B. Pettigrew, M.D., &c. With 130 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

VIII. Responsibility in Mental Disease. By Henry Maudsley, M.D. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

IX. The New Chemistry. By Professor J. P. Cooke. With 31 Illustrations. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

X. The Science of Law. By Prof. Sheldon Amos. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XI. Animal Mechanism. A Treatise on Terrestrial and Aerial Locomotion. By Prof. E. J. Marey. With 117 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XII. The Doctrine of Descent and Darwinism. By Prof. Osca Schmidt. With 26 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XIII. The History of the Conflict between Religion and Science. By J. W. Draper, M.D., LL.D. Fourteenth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XIV. Fungi; their Nature, Influences, Uses, &c. By M. C. Cooke, LL.D. Edited by the Rev. M. J. Berkeley, F.L.S. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XV. The Chemical Effects of Light and Photography. By Dr. Hermann Vogel. With 100 Illustrations. Third and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XVI. The Life and Growth of Language. By Prof. William Dwight Whitney. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XVII. Money and the Mechanism of Exchange. By W. Stanley Jevons, F.R.S. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

International Scientific Series (The)—continued.

XVIII. The Nature of Light: With a General Account of Physical Optics. By Dr. Eugene Lommel. With 188 Illustrations and a table of Spectra in Chromo-lithography. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XIX. Animal Parasites and Messmates. By M. Van Beneden. With 83 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XX. Fermentation. By Prof. Schützenberger. With 28 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XXI. The Five Senses of Man. By Prof. Bernstein. With 91 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XXII. The Theory of Sound in its Relation to Music. By Prof. Pietro Blaserna. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XXIII. Studies in Spectrum Analysis. By J. Norman Lockyer, F.R.S. With six photographic Illustrations of Spectra, and numerous engravings on wood. Crown 8vo. Second Edition. Cloth, price 6s. 6d.

XXIV. A History of the Growth of the Steam Engine. By Prof. R. H. Thurston. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s. 6d.

XXV. Education as a Science. By Alexander Bain, LL.D. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XXVI. The Human Species. By Prof. A. de Quatrefages. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XXVII. Modern Chromatics. With Applications to Art and Industry, by Ogden N. Rood. With 130 original Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XXVIII. The Crayfish: an Introduction to the Study of Zoology. By Prof. T. H. Huxley. With eighty-two Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

XXIX. The Brain as an Organ of Mind. By H. Charlton Bastian, M.D. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

International Scientific Series (The)—continued.

XXX. The Atomic Theory. By Prof. Ad. Wurtz. Translated by E. Clemin-Shaw. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Forthcoming Volumes.

Prof. W. KINGDON CLIFFORD, M.A. The First Principles of the Exact Sciences explained to the Non-mathematical.

Sir JOHN LUBBOCK, Bart., F.R.S. On Ants and Bees.

Prof. W. T. THISELTON DYER, B.A., B.Sc. Form and Habit in Flowering Plants.

Prof. MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D. Protoplasm and the Cell Theory.

Prof. A. C. RAMSAY, LL.D., F.R.S. Earth Sculpture: Hills, Valleys, Mountains, Plains, Rivers, Lakes; how they were Produced, and how they have been Destroyed.

P. BERT (Professor of Physiology, Paris). Forms of Life and other Cosmical Conditions.

HERMANN VON MEYER. The Organs of Speech.

Prof. E. MORSELLI. Suicide: an Essay in Comparative Moral Statistics.

The Rev. A. SECCHI, D.J., late Director of the Observatory at Rome. The Stars.

Prof. J. ROSENTHAL, of the University of Erlangen. General Physiology of Muscles and Nerves.

J. W. JUDD, F.R.S. The Laws of Volcanic Action.

Prof. F. N. BALFOUR. The Embryonic Phases of Animal Life.

J. LUYS, Physician to the Hospice de la Salpêtrière. The Brain and its Functions. With Illustrations.

Dr. CARL SEMPER. Animals and their Conditions of Existence.

GEORGE J. ROMANES, F.L.S. Animal Intelligence.

ALFRED W. BENNETT. A Handbook of Cryptogamic Botany.

JENKINS (Rev. Canon). The Girdle Legend of Prato. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s.

JENKINS (E.) and RAYMOND (J.), Esqs.

A Legal Handbook for Architects, Builders, and Building Owners. Second Edition Revised. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

JENKINS (Rev. R. C.), M.A.

The Privilege of Peter and the Claims of the Roman Church confronted with the Scriptures, the Councils, and the Testimony of the Popes themselves. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

JENNINGS (Mrs. Vaughan).

Rahel: Her Life and Letters. With a Portrait from the Painting by Daffinger. Square post 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

Jeroveam's Wife and other Poems. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

JEVONS (W. Stanley), M.A., F.R.S.

Money and the Mechanism of Exchange. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XVII. of The International Scientific Series.

JOEL (L.).

A Consul's Manual and Shipowner's and Shipmaster's Practical Guide in their Transactions Abroad. With Definitions of Nautical, Mercantile, and Legal Terms; a Glossary of Mercantile Terms in English, French, German, Italian, and Spanish. Tables of the Money, Weights, and Measures of the Principal Commercial Nations and their Equivalents in British Standards; and Forms of Consular and Notarial Acts. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

JOHNSTONE (C. F.), M.A.

Historical Abstracts. Being Outlines of the History of some of the less-known States of Europe. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

JONES (Lucy).

Puddings and Sweets. Being Three Hundred and Sixty-Five Receipts approved by Experience. Crown 8vo., price 2s. 6d.

JOYCE (P. W.), LL.D., &c.
Old Celtic Romances.
 Translated from the Gaelic by.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

KAUFMANN (Rev. M.), B.A.
Utopias; or, Schemes of
Social Improvement, from Sir
 Thomas More to Karl Marx. Crown
 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Socialism: Its Nature, its
Dangers, and its Remedies con-
sidered. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

KAY (Joseph), M.A., Q.C.
Free Trade in Land.
 Edited by his Widow. With Preface
 by the Right Hon. John Bright,
 M. P. Third Edition. Crown 8vo.
 Cloth, price 5s.

KENT (Carolo).
Carona Catholica ad Petri
successoris Pedes Oblata. De
Summi Pontificis Leonis XIII. As-
sumptione Epigramma. In Quin-
quaginta Linguis. Fcap. 4to. Cloth,
 price 15s.

KER (David).
The Boy Slave in Bokhara.
 A Tale of Central Asia. With Illustra-
 tions. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

The Wild Horseman of
the Pampas. Illustrated. Crown
 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

KERNER (Dr. A.), Professor of
Botany in the University of
Innsbruck.

Flowers and their Unbidden
Guests. Translation edited by W.
 OGLE, M.A., M.D., and a prefatory
 letter by C. Darwin, F.R.S. With Il-
 lustrations. Sq. 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

KIDD (Joseph), M.D.
The Laws of Therapeutics,
 or, the Science and Art of Medicine.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

KINAHAN (G. Henry), M.R.I.A.,
&c., of her Majesty's Geological
Survey.

Manual of the Geology of
Ireland. With 8 Plates, 26 Wood-
 cuts, and a Map of Ireland, geologi-
 cally coloured. Square 8vo. Cloth,
 price 15s.

KING (Mrs. Hamilton).
The Disciples. A Poem.
 Fourth Edition, with some Notes.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.
Aspromonte, and other
Poems. Second Edition. Fcap.
 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

KING (Edward).
Echoes from the Orient.
 With Miscellaneous Poems. Small
 crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

KINGSLEY (Charles), M.A.
Letters and Memories of
his Life. Edited by his WIFE.
 With 2 Steel engraved Portraits and
 numerous Illustrations on Wood, and
 a Facsimile of his Handwriting.
 Thirteenth Edition. 2 vols. Demy
 8vo. Cloth, price 36s.

* * Also a Cabinet Edition in 2
 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

All Saints' Day and other
Sermons. Second Edition. Crown
 8vo. Cloth, 7s. 6d.

True Words for Brave
Men: a Book for Soldiers' and
Sailors' Libraries. Fifth Edition.
 Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

KNIGHT (Professor W.).
Studies in Philosophy and
Literature. Large post 8vo. Cloth,
 price 7s. 6d.

LACORDAIRE (Rev. Père).
Life: Conferences delivered
 at Toulouse. A New and Cheaper
 Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

LAIRD-CLOWES (W.).
Love's Rebellion: a Poem.
 Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

LAMONT (Martha MacDonald).
The Gladiator: A Life under
 the Roman Empire in the beginning
 of the Third Century. With four
 Illustrations by H. M. Paget. Extra
 fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

LANG (A.).
XXII Ballades in Blue
China. Elzevir. 8vo. Parchment,
 price 3s. 6d.

LAYMANN (Capt.).
The Frontal Attack of
Infantry. Translated by Colonel
 Edward Newdigate. Crown 8vo.
 Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

LEANDER (Richard).

Fantastic Stories. Translated from the German by Paulina B. Granville. With Eight full-page Illustrations by M. E. Fraser-Tyler. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

LEE (Rev. F. G.), D.C.L.

The Other World; or, Glimpses of the Supernatural. 2 vols. A New Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 15s.

LEE (Holme).

Her Title of Honour. A Book for Girls. New Edition. With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

LEWIS (Edward Dillon).

A Draft Code of Criminal Law and Procedure. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.

LEWIS (Mary A.).

A Rat with Three Tales. With Four Illustrations by Catherine F. Frere. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

LINDSAY (W. Lauder), M.D., &c.

Mind in the Lower Animals in Health and Disease. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 32s.

LOYD (Francis) and Charles Tebbitt.

Extension of Empire Weakness? Deficits Ruin? With a Practical Scheme for the Reconstruction of Asiatic Turkey. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

LOCKER (F.).

London Lyrics. A New and Revised Edition, with Additions and a Portrait of the Author. Crown 8vo. Cloth, elegant, price 6s.

Also, a Cheaper Edition. Fcap 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

LOCKYER (J. Norman), F.R.S.

Studies in Spectrum Analysis; with six photographic illustrations of Spectra, and numerous engravings on wood. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s. 6d.
Vol. XXIII. of The International Scientific Series.

LOKI.

The New Werther. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

LOMMEL (Dr. E.).

The Nature of Light: With a General Account of Physical Optics. Second Edition. With 188 Illustrations and a Table of Spectra in Chromo-lithography. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.
Volume XVIII. of The International Scientific Series.

LONSDALE (Margaret).

Sister Dora. A Biography, with Portrait engraved on steel by C. H. Jeens, and one illustration. Twelfth edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

LORIMER (Peter), D.D.

John Knox and the Church of England: His Work in her Pulpit, and his Influence upon her Liturgy, Articles, and Parties. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

John Wiclif and his English Precursors, by Gerhard Victor Lechler. Translated from the German, with additional Notes. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.

Love's Gamut and other

Poems. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

LOWNDES (Henry).

Poems and Translations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

MAC CLINTOCK (L.).

Sir Spangle and the Dingy Hen. Illustrated. Square crown 8vo., price 2s. 6d.

MACDONALD (G.).

Malcolm. With Portrait of the Author engraved on Steel. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. Price 6s.

The Marquis of Lossie. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

St. George and St. Michael. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, 6s.

MACKENNA (S. J.).

Plucky Fellows. A Book for Boys. With Six Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

At School with an Old Dragoon. With Six Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MACLACHLAN (Mrs.).

Notes and Extracts on Everlasting Punishment and Eternal Life, according to Literal Interpretation. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

MACNAUGHT (Rev. John).

Cœna Domini: An Essay on the Lord's Supper, its Primitive Institution, Apostolic Uses, and Subsequent History. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.

MAGNUSSON (Eirikr), M.A., and PALMER (E.H.), M.A.

Johan Ludvig Runeberg's Lyrical Songs, Idylls and Epigrams. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MAIR (R. S.), M.D., F.R.C.S.E.

The Medical Guide for Anglo-Indians. Being a Compendium of Advice to Europeans in India, relating to the Preservation and Regulation of Health. With a Supplement on the Management of Children in India. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Limp cloth, price 3s. 6d.

MALDEN (H. E. and E. E.)

Princes and Princesses. Illustrated. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

MANNING (His Eminence Cardinal).

Essays on Religion and Literature. By various Writers. Third Series. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

The Independence of the Holy See, with an Appendix containing the Papal Allocution and a translation. Cr. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

The True Story of the Vatican Council. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MAREY (E. J.).

Animal Mechanics. A Treatise on Terrestrial and Aerial Locomotion. With 117 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XI. of The International Scientific Series.

Marie Antoinette: a Drama. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MARKHAM (Capt. Albert Hastings), R.N.

The Great Frozen Sea. A Personal Narrative of the Voyage of the "Alert" during the Arctic Expedition of 1875-6. With six full-page Illustrations, two Maps, and twenty-seven Woodcuts. Fourth and cheaper edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Master Bobby: a Tale. By the Author of "Christina North." With Illustrations by E. H. BELL. Extra fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

MASTERMAN (J.).

Half-a-dozen Daughters. With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

MAUDSLEY (Dr. H.).

Responsibility in Mental Disease. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume VIII. of The International Scientific Series.

MEREDITH (George).

The Egoist. A Comedy in Narrative. 3 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth.

** Also a Cheaper Edition, with Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

The Ordeal of Richard Feverel. A History of Father and Son. In one vol. with Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

MERRITT (Henry).

Art - Criticism and Romance. With Recollections, and Twenty-three Illustrations in *eau-forte*, by Anna Lea Merritt. Two vols. Large post 8vo. Cloth, 25s.

MIDDLETON (The Lady).

Ballads. Square 16mo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

MILLER (Edward).

The History and Doctrines of Irvingism; or, the so-called Catholic and Apostolic Church. 2 vols. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 25s.

The Church in Relation to the State. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

MILNE (James).

Tables of Exchange for the Conversion of Sterling Money into Indian and Ceylon Currency, at Rates from 1s. 8d. to 2s. 3d. per Rupee. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price £2 2s.

MINCHIN (J. G.).

Bulgaria since the War. Notes of a Tour in the Autumn of 1879. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

MIVART (St. George), F.R.S.

Contemporary Evolution : An Essay on some recent Social Changes. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

MOCKLER (E.).

A Grammar of the Baloochee Language, as it is spoken in Makran (Ancient Gedrosia), in the Persia-Arabic and Roman characters. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MOFFAT (Robert Scott).

The Economy of Consumption; an Omitted Chapter in Political Economy, with special reference to the Questions of Commercial Crises and the Policy of Trades Unions; and with Reviews of the Theories of Adam Smith, Ricardo, J. S. Mill, Fawcett, &c. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 18s.

The Principles of a Time Policy : being an Exposition of a Method of Settling Disputes between Employers and Employed in regard to Time and Wages, by a simple Process of Mercantile Barter, without recourse to Strikes or Locks-out. Reprinted from "The Economy of Consumption," with a Preface and Appendix containing Observations on some Reviews of that book, and a Recriticism of the Theories of Ricardo and J. S. Mill on Rent, Value, and Cost of Production. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

MOLTKE (Field-Marshal Von).

Letters from Russia. Translated by Robina Napier. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Notes of Travel. Being Extracts from the Journals of. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Monmouth: A Drama, of which the Outline is Historical. Dedicated by permission to Mr. Henry Irving. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MORELL (J. R.).

Euclid Simplified in Method and Language. Being a Manual of Geometry. Compiled from the most important French Works, approved by the University of Paris and the Minister of Public Instruction. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

MORICE (Rev. F. D.), M.A.

The Olympian and Pythian Odes of Pindar. A New Translation in English Verse. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

MORSE (E. S.), Ph.D.

First Book of Zoology. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MORSHEAD (E. D. A.)

The Agamemnon of Æschylus. Translated into English verse. With an Introductory Essay. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

MORTERRA (Felix).

The Legend of Allandale, and other Poems. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

NAAKE (J. T.).

Slavonic Fairy Tales. From Russian, Servian, Polish, and Bohemian Sources. With Four Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

NEWMAN (J. H.), D.D.

Characteristics from the Writings of. Being Selections from his various Works. Arranged with the Author's personal approval. Third Edition. With Portrait. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

* * A Portrait of the Rev. Dr. J. H. Newman, mounted for framing, can be had, price 2s. 6d.

NICHOLAS (Thomas), Ph.D., F.G.S.

The Pedigree of the English People : an Argument, Historical and Scientific, on the Formation and Growth of the Nation, tracing Race-admixture in Britain from the earliest times, with especial reference to the incorporation of the Celtic Aborigines. Fifth Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 16s.

NICHOLSON (Edward Byron).

The Christ Child, and other Poems. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

The Rights of an Animal.

Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

The Gospel according to the Hebrews. Its Fragments translated and annotated, with a critical Analysis of the External and Internal Evidence relating to it. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 9s. 6d.

- NICOLS (Arthur), F.G.S., F.R.G.S.

Chapters from the Physical History of the Earth. An Introduction to Geology and Palæontology, with numerous illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

NOAKE (Major R. Compton).

The Bivouac ; or, Martial Lyrist, with an Appendix—Advice to the Soldier. Fcap. 8vo. Price 5s. 6d.

NORMAN PEOPLE (The).

The Norman People, and their Existing Descendants in the British Dominions and the United States of America. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.

NORRIS (Rev. Alfred).

The Inner and Outer Life Poems. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Notes on Cavalry Tactics, Organization, &c. By a Cavalry Officer. With Diagrams. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

Nuces : Exercises on the Syntax of the Public School Latin Primer. New Edition in Three Parts. Crown 8vo. Each 1s.

* * The Three Parts can also be had bound together in cloth, price 3s.

O'BRIEN (Charlotte G.).

Light and Shade. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, gilt tops, price 12s.

Ode of Life (The).

Third Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

O'HAGAN (John).

The Song of Roland. Translated into English Verse. Large post 8vo. Parchment antique, price 10s. 6d.

O'MEARA (Kathleen).

Frederic Ozanam, Professor of the Sorbonne ; His Life and Works. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

Oriental Sporting Magazine (The).

A Reprint of the first 5 Volumes, in 2 Volumes. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 28s.

OWEN (F. M.).

John Keats. A Study. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

OWEN (Rev. Robert), B.D.

Sanctorale Catholicum ; or Book of Saints. With Notes, Critical, Exegetical, and Historical. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 18s.

Palace and Prison and Fair Geraldine. Two Tragedies, by the Author of "Ginevra" and the "Duke of Guise." Crown 8vo. Cloth, 6s.

PALGRAVE (W. Gifford).

Hermann Agha ; An Eastern Narrative. Third and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

PALMER (Charles Walter).

The Weed : a Poem. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s.

PANDURANG HARI ;

Or, Memoirs of a Hindoo. With an Introductory Preface by Sir H. Bartle E. Frere, G.C.S.I., C.B. Crown 8vo. Price 6s.

PARKER (Joseph), D.D.

The Paraclete : An Essay on the Personality and Ministry of the Holy Ghost, with some reference to current discussions. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

PARR (Capt. H. Hallam).

A Sketch of the Kafir and Zulu Wars : Guadana to Isandhlwana, with Maps. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

PARSLOE (Joseph).

Our Railways: Sketches, Historical and Descriptive. With Practical Information as to Fares, Rates, &c., and a Chapter on Railway Reform. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

PATTISON (Mrs. Mark).

The Renaissance of Art in France. With Nineteen Steel Engravings. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 32s.

PAUL (C. Kegan).

Mary Wollstonecraft. Letters to Imlay. With Prefatory Memoir by, and Two Portraits in *eau forte*, by Anna Lea Merritt. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Goethe's Faust. A New Translation in Rime. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

William Godwin: His Friends and Contemporaries. With Portraits and Facsimiles of the Handwriting of Godwin and his Wife. 2 vols. Square post 8vo. Cloth, price 28s.

The Genius of Christianity Unveiled. Being Essays by William Godwin never before published. Edited, with a Preface, by C. Kegan Paul. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

PAUL (Margaret Agnes).

Gentle and Simple: A Story. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, gilt tops, price 12s.

* * Also a Cheaper Edition in one vol. with Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

PAYNE (John).

Songs of Life and Death. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

PAYNE (Prof. J. F.).

Lectures on Education. Price 6d.

II. Fröbel and the Kindergarten system. Second Edition.

PAYNE (Prof. J. F.)—continued.

A Visit to German Schools: Elementary Schools in Germany. Notes of a Professional Tour to inspect some of the Kindergartens, Primary Schools, Public Girls' Schools, and Schools for Technical Instruction in Hamburg, Berlin, Dresden, Weimar, Gotha, Eisenach, in the autumn of 1874. With Critical Discussions of the General Principles and Practice of Kindergartens and other Schemes of Elementary Education. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

PELLETAN (E.).

The Desert Pastor, Jean Jarousseau. Translated from the French. By Colonel E. P. De L'Hôte. With a Frontispiece. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

PENNELL (H. Cholmondeley).

Pegasus Resaddled. By the Author of "Puck on Pegasus," &c. &c. With Ten Full-page Illustrations by George Du Maurier. Second Edition. Fcap. 4to. Cloth elegant, price 12s. 6d.

PENRICE (Maj. J.), B.A.

A Dictionary and Glossary of the Ko-ran. With copious Grammatical References and Explanations of the Text. 4to. Cloth, price 21s.

PESCHEL (Dr. Oscar).

The Races of Man and their Geographical Distribution. Large crown 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

PETTIGREW (J. Bell), M.D., F.R.S.

Animal Locomotion; or, Walking, Swimming, and Flying. With 130 Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume VII. of The International Scientific Series.

PFEIFFER (Emily).

Quarterman's Grace, and other Poems. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Glan Alarch; His Silence and Song. A Poem. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. price 6s.

PFEIFFER (Emily)—*continued.*

Gerard's Monument, and other Poems. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Poems. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Sonnets and Songs. New Edition. 15mo, handsomely printed and bound in cloth, gilt edges, price 5s.

PINCHES (Thomas), M.A.

Samuel Wilberforce: Faith—Service—Recompense. Three Sermons. With a Portrait of Bishop Wilberforce (after a Photograph by Charles Watkins). Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

PLAYFAIR (Lieut.-Col.), Her Britannic Majesty's Consul-General in Algiers.

Travels in the Footsteps of Bruce in Algeria and Tunis. Illustrated by facsimiles of Bruce's original Drawings, Photographs, Maps, &c. Royal 4to. Cloth, bevelled boards, gilt leaves, price £3 3s.

POLLOCK (W. H.).

Lectures on French Poets. Delivered at the Royal Institution. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

POUSHKIN (A. S.).

Russian Romance. Translated from the Tales of Belkin, &c. By Mrs. J. Buchan Telfer (*née Mouravieff*). Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

PRESBYTER.

Unfoldings of Christian Hope. An Essay showing that the Doctrine contained in the Damnable Clauses of the Creed commonly called Athanasian is unscriptural. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

PRICE (Prof. Bonamy).

Currency and Banking. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Chapters on Practical Political Economy. Being the Substance of Lectures delivered before the University of Oxford. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

Proteus and Amadeus. A Correspondence. Edited by Aubrey De Vere. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

PUBLIC SCHOOLBOY.

The Volunteer, the Militiaman, and the Regular Soldier. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

PULPIT COMMENTARY (The). Edited by the Rev. J. S. EXELL and the Rev. Canon H. D. M. SPENCE.

Ezra, Nehemiah, and Esther. By Rev. Canon G. Rawlinson, M.A.; with Homilies by Rev. Prof. J. R. Thomson, M.A., Rev. Prof. R. A. Redford, LL.B., M.A., Rev. W. S. Lewis, M.A., Rev. J. A. Macdonald, Rev. A. Mackennal, B.A., Rev. W. Clarkson, B.A., Rev. F. Hastings, Rev. W. Dinwiddie, LL.B., Rev. Prof. Rowlands, B.A., Rev. G. Wood, B.A., Rev. Prof. P. C. Barker, LL.B., M.A., and Rev. J. S. Exell. Second Edition. One Vol., price 12s. 6d.

1 Samuel. By the Very Rev. R. P. Smith, D.D. With Homilies by the Rev. Donald Fraser, D.D., Rev. Prof. Chapman, and Rev. B. Dale. Price 15s.

Punjaub (The) and North Western Frontier of India. By an old Punjaabee. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

QUATREFAGES (Prof. A. de).
The Human Species. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Vol. XXVI. of The International Scientific Series.

RAVENSHAW (John Henry), B.C.S.

Gaur: Its Ruins and Inscriptions. Edited with considerable additions and alterations by his Widow. With forty-four photographic illustrations and twenty-five fac-similes of Inscriptions. Super royal 4to. Cloth, 3l. 13s. 6d.

READ (Carveth).

On the Theory of Logic: An Essay. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Realities of the Future Life. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

REANEY (Mrs. G. S.).

Blessing and Blessed ; a Sketch of Girl Life. With a frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Waking and Working ; or, from Girlhood to Womanhood. With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

English Girls : their Place and Power. With a Preface by R. W. Dale, M.A., of Birmingham. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

Just Anyone, and other Stories. Three Illustrations. Royal 16mo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Sunshine Jenny and other Stories. Three Illustrations. Royal 16mo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Sunbeam Willie, and other Stories. Three Illustrations. Royal 16mo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

REYNOLDS (Rev. J. W.).

The Supernatural in Nature. A Verification by Free Use of Science. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.

Mystery of Miracles, The. By the Author of "The Supernatural in Nature." Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

RIBOT (Prof. Th.).

English Psychology. Second Edition. A Revised and Corrected Translation from the latest French Edition. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

Heredity : A Psychological Study on its Phenomena, its Laws, its Causes, and its Consequences. Large crown 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

RINK (Chevalier Dr. Henry).

Greenland : Its People and its Products. By the Chevalier Dr. HENRY RINK, President of the Greenland Board of Trade. With sixteen Illustrations, drawn by the Eskimo, and a Map. Edited by Dr. ROBERT BROWN. Crown 8vo. Price 10s. 6d.

ROBERTSON (The Late Rev. F. W.), M.A., of Brighton.

Notes on Genesis. New and cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo., price 3s. 6d.

Sermons. Four Series. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d. each.

Expository Lectures on St. Paul's Epistles to the Corinthians. A New Edition. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Lectures and Addresses, with other literary remains. A New Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

An Analysis of Mr. Tennyson's "In Memoriam," (Dedicated by Permission to the Poet-Laureate.) Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s.

The Education of the Human Race. Translated from the German of Gotthold Ephraim Lessing. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

Life and Letters. Edited by the Rev. Stopford Brooke, M.A., Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen.

I. 2 vols., uniform with the Sermons. With Steel Portrait. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

II. Library Edition, in Demy 8vo., with Two Steel Portraits. Cloth, price 12s.

III. A Popular Edition, in one vol. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

The above Works can also be had half-bound in morocco.

*** A Portrait of the late Rev. F. W. Robertson, mounted for framing, can be had, price 2s. 6d.

ROBINSON (A. Mary F.).

A Handful of Honey-suckle. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

RODWELL (G. F.), F.R.A.S., F.C.S.

Etna : a History of the Mountain and its Eruptions. With Maps and Illustrations. Square 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

ROOD (Ogden N.).

Modern Chromatics, with Applications to Art and Industry. With 130 Original Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.
Vol. XXVII. of The International Scientific Series.

ROSS (Mrs. E.), ("Nelsie Brook").

Daddy's Pet. A Sketch from Humble Life. With Six Illustrations. Royal 16mo. Cloth, price 1s.

ROSS (Alexander), D.D.

Memoir of Alexander Ewing, Bishop of Argyll and the Isles. Second and Cheaper Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

SADLER (S. W.), R.N.

The African Cruiser. A Midshipman's Adventures on the West Coast. With Three Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

SALTS (Rev. Alfred), LL.D.

Godparents at Confirmation. With a Preface by the Bishop of Manchester. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, limp, price 2s.

SAUNDERS (Katherine).

Gideon's Rock, and other Stories. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Joan Merryweather, and other Stories. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Margaret and Elizabeth. A Story of the Sea. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

SAUNDERS (John).

Israel Mort, Overman : A Story of the Mine. Cr. 8vo. Price 6s.

Hirell. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Abel Drake's Wife. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

SAYCE (Rev. Archibald Henry).

Introduction to the Science of Language. Two vols., large post 8vo. Cloth, price 25s.

SCHELL (Maj. von).

The Operations of the First Army under Gen. von Goeben. Translated by Col. C. H. von Wright. Four Maps. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

SCHELL (Maj. von)—continued.

The Operations of the First Army under Gen. von Steinmetz. Translated by Captain E. O. Hollist. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

SCHELLENDORF (Maj.-Gen. B. von).

The Duties of the General Staff. Translated from the German by Lieutenant Hare. Vol. I. Demy 8vo. Cloth, 10s. 6d.

SCHERFF (Maj. W. von).

Studies in the New Infantry Tactics. Parts I. and II. Translated from the German by Colonel Lumley Graham. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

SCHMIDT (Prof. Oscar).

The Doctrine of Descent and Darwinism. With 26 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XII. of The International Scientific Series.

SCHÜTZENBERGER (Prof. F.).

Fermentation. With Numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XX. of The International Scientific Series.

Scientific Layman. The New

Truth and the Old Faith : are they Incompatible? Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

SCOONES (W. Baptiste).

Four Centuries of English Letters. A Selection of 350 Letters by 150 Writers from the period of the Paston Letters to the Present Time. Edited and arranged by. Large crown 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

SCOTT (Leader).

A Nook in the Apennines: A Summer beneath the Chestnuts. With Frontispiece, and 27 Illustrations in the Text, chiefly from Original Sketches. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

SCOTT (Robert H.).

Weather Charts and Storm Warnings. Illustrated. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Seeking his Fortune, and other Stories. With Four Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

SENIOR (N. W.).**Alexis De Tocqueville.**

Correspondence and Conversations with Nassau W. Senior, from 1833 to 1859. Edited by M. C. M. Simpson. 2 vols. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 21s.

Sermons to Naval Cadets.

Preached on board H.M.S. "Britannia." Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Seven Autumn Leaves from

Fairyland. Illustrated with Nine Etchings. Square crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

SHADWELL (Maj.-Gen.), C.B.**Mountain Warfare.**

Illustrated by the Campaign of 1799 in Switzerland. Being a Translation of the Swiss Narrative compiled from the Works of the Archduke Charles, Jomini, and others. Also of Notes by General H. Dufour on the Campaign of the Valtelline in 1635. With Appendix, Maps, and Introductory Remarks. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 16s.

SHAKSPEARE (Charles).**Saint Paul at Athens :**

Spiritual Christianity in Relation to some Aspects of Modern Thought. Nine Sermons preached at St. Stephen's Church, Westbourne Park. With Preface by the Rev. Canon FARRAR. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

SHAW (Major Wilkinson).**The Elements of Modern**

Tactics. Practically applied to English Formations. With Twenty-five Plates and Maps. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

* * * The Second Volume of "Military Handbooks for Officers and Non-commissioned Officers." Edited by Lieut.-Col. C. B. Brackenbury, R.A., A.A.G.

SHAW (Flora L.).**Castle Blair : a Story of**

Youthful Lives. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, gilt tops, price 12s. Also, an edition in one vol. Crown 8vo. 6s.

SHELLEY (Lady).**Shelley Memorials from**

Authentic Sources. With (now first printed) an Essay on Christianity by Percy Bysshe Shelley. With Portrait. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

SHELLEY (Percy Bysshe).**Poems selected from. Dedi-**

cated to Lady Shelley. With Preface by Richard Garnett. Printed on hand-made paper. With miniature frontispiece. Elzevir. 8vo., limp parchment antique. Price 6s., vellum 7s. 6d.

SHERMAN (Gen. W. T.).**Memoirs of General W.**

T. Sherman, Commander of the Federal Forces in the American Civil War. By Himself. 2 vols. With Map. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 24s. *Copyright English Edition.*

SHILLITO (Rev. Joseph).

Womanhood : its Duties, Temptations, and Privileges. A Book for Young Women. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Price 3s. 6d.

SHIPLEY (Rev. Orby), M.A.

Principles of the Faith in Relation to Sin. Topics for Thought in Times of Retreat. Eleven Addresses. With an Introduction on the neglect of Dogmatic Theology in the Church of England, and a Postscript on his leaving the Church of England. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

Church Tracts, or Studies

in Modern Problems. By various Writers. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s. each.

SMITH (Edward), M.D., LL.B., F.R.S.

Health and Disease, as Influenced by the Daily, Seasonal, and other Cyclical Changes in the Human System. A New Edition. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

Foods. Profusely Illustrated. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume III. of The International Scientific Series.

SMITH (Edward), M.D., LL.B., F.R.S.—continued.

Practical Dietary for Families, Schools, and the Labouring Classes. A New Edition. Post 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Tubercular Consumption in its Early and Remediable Stages. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Songs of Two Worlds. By the Author of "The Epic of Hades." Fifth Edition. Complete in one Volume, with Portrait. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

Songs for Music.

By Four Friends. Square crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.
Containing songs by Reginald A. Gatty, Stephen H. Gatty, Greville J. Chester, and Juliana Ewing.

SPEDDING (James).

Reviews and Discussions, Literary, Political, and Historical, not relating to Bacon. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s. 6d.

SPENCER (Herbert).

The Study of Sociology. Eighth Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume V. of The International Scientific Series.

STEDMAN (Edmund Clarence).

Lyrics and Idylls. With other Poems. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

STEPHENS (Archibald John), LL.D.

The Folkestone Ritual Case. The Substance of the Argument delivered before the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council. On behalf of the Respondents. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

STEVENS (William).

The Truce of God, and other Poems. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

STEVENSON (Robert Louis).

An Inland Voyage. With Frontispiece by Walter Crane. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

STEVENSON (Robert Louis)—continued.

Travels with a Donkey in the Cevennes. With Frontispiece by Walter Crane. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

STEVENSON (Rev. W. F.).

Hymns for the Church and Home. Selected and Edited by the Rev. W. Fleming Stevenson.

The most complete Hymn Book published.

The Hymn Book consists of Three Parts:—I. For Public Worship.—II. For Family and Private Worship.—III. For Children.

*** Published in various forms and prices, the latter ranging from 8d. to 6s. Lists and full particulars will be furnished on application to the Publishers.*

STEWART (Prof. Balfour), M.A., LL.D., F.R.S.

On the Conservation of Energy. Fifth Edition. With Fourteen Engravings. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume VI. of The International Scientific Series.

STORR (Francis), and TURNER Hawes).

Canterbury Chimes; or, Chaucer Tales retold to Children. With Illustrations from the Ellesmere MS. Extra Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

STRETTON (Hesba).

David Lloyd's Last Will. With Four Illustrations. Royal 16mo., price 2s. 6d.

The Wonderful Life. Thirteenth Thousand. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

Through a Needle's Eye: a Story. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, gilt top, price 12s.

*** Also a Cheaper Edition in one volume, with Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.*

STUBBS (Lieut.-Colonel F. W.).

The Regiment of Bengal Artillery. The History of its Organization, Equipment, and War Services. Compiled from Published Works, Official Records, and various Private Sources. With numerous Maps and Illustrations. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 32s.

STUMM (Lieut. Hugo), German Military Attaché to the Khivan Expedition.

Russia's advance Eastward. Based on the Official Reports of. Translated by Capt. C. E. H. VINCENT. With Map. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

SULLY (James), M.A.
Sensation and Intuition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

Pessimism: a History and a Criticism. Demy 8vo. Price 14s.

Sunnyland Stories.

By the Author of "Aunt Mary's Bran Pie." Illustrated. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Sweet Silvery Sayings of Shakespeare. Crown 8vo. Cloth gilt, price 7s. 6d.

SYME (David).
Outlines of an Industrial Science. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Tales from Ariosto. Retold for Children, by a Lady. With three illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

TAYLOR (Algernon).
Guienne. Notes of an Autumn Tour. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

TAYLOR (Sir H.).
Works Complete. Author's Edition, in 5 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s. each.

Vols. I. to III. containing the Poetical Works, Vols. IV. and V. the Prose Works.

TAYLOR (Col. Meadows), C.S.I., M.R.I.A.

A Noble Queen: a Romance of Indian History. Crown 8vo. Cloth. Price 6s.

Seeta. 3 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth.

Tippoo Sultaun: a Tale of the Mysore War. New Edition with Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

TAYLOR (Col. Meadows), C.S.I., M.R.I.A.—*continued.*

Ralph Darnell. New and Cheaper Edition. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

The Confessions of a Thug. New Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Tara: a Mahratta Tale. New Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

TEBBITT (Charles) and Francis Lloyd.

Extension of Empire Weakness? Deficits Ruin? With a Practical Scheme for the Reconstruction of Asiatic Turkey. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

TENNYSON (Alfred).

The Imperial Library Edition. Complete in 7 vols. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price £3 13s. 6d.; in Roxburgh binding, £4 7s. 6d.

Author's Edition. Complete in 6 Volumes. Post 8vo. Cloth gilt; or half-morocco, Roxburgh style:—
VOL. I. Early Poems, and English Idylls. Price 6s.; Roxburgh, 7s. 6d.

VOL. II. Locksley Hall, Lucretius, and other Poems. Price 6s.; Roxburgh, 7s. 6d.

VOL. III. The Idylls of the King (Complete). Price 7s. 6d.; Roxburgh, 9s.

VOL. IV. The Princess, and Maud. Price 6s.; Roxburgh, 7s. 6d.

VOL. V. Enoch Arden, and In Memoriam. Price 6s.; Roxburgh, 7s. 6d.

VOL. VI. Dramas. Price 7s.; Roxburgh, 8s. 6d.

Cabinet Edition. 12 vols. Each with Frontispiece. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d. each.

CABINET EDITION. 12 vols. Complete in handsome Ornamental Case. 32s.

Pocket Volume Edition. 13 vols. In neat case, 36s. Ditto, ditto. Extra cloth gilt, in case, 42s.

TENNYSON (Alfred)—continued.

The Royal Edition. Complete in one vol. Cloth, 16s. Cloth extra, 18s. Roxburgh, half morocco, price 20s.

The Guinea Edition. Complete in 12 vols., neatly bound and enclosed in box. Cloth, price 21s. French morocco, price 31s. 6d.

The Shilling Edition of the Poetical and Dramatic Works, in 12 vols., pocket size. Price 1s. each.

The Crown Edition. Complete in one vol., strongly bound in cloth, price 6s. Cloth, extra gilt leaves, price 7s. 6d. Roxburgh, half morocco, price 8s. 6d.

* * Can also be had in a variety of other bindings.

Original Editions :

The Lover's Tale. (Now for the first time published.) Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, 3s. 6d.

Poems. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Maud, and other Poems. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

The Princess. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Idylls of the King. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Idylls of the King. Complete. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

The Holy Grail, and other Poems. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

Gareth and Lynette. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 3s.

Enoch Arden, &c. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

In Memoriam. Small 8vo. Cloth, price 4s.

Queen Mary. A Drama. New Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Harold. A Drama. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Selections from Tennyson's Works. Super royal 16mo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d. Cloth gilt extra, price 4s.

TENNYSON (Alfred)—continued.

Songs from Tennyson's Works. Super royal 16mo. Cloth extra, price 3s. 6d.

Also a cheap edition. 16mo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

Idylls of the King, and other Poems. Illustrated by Julia Margaret Cameron. 2 vols. Folio. Half-bound morocco, cloth sides, price £6 6s. each.

Tennyson for the Young and for Recitation. Specially arranged. Fcap. 8vo. Price 1s. 6d.

Tennyson Birthday Book.

Edited by Emily Shakespear. 32mo. Cloth limp, 2s.; cloth extra, 3s.

* * A superior edition, printed in red and black, on antique paper, specially prepared. Small crown 8vo. Cloth extra, gilt leaves, price 5s.; and in various calf and morocco bindings.

In Memoriam. A new Edition, choicely printed on hand-made paper, with a Miniature Portrait in *eau forte* by Le Rat, after a photograph by the late Mrs. Cameron. Bound in limp parchment, antique, price 6s., vellum 7s. 6d.

The Princess. A Medley. Choicely printed on hand-made paper, with a miniature frontispiece by H. M. Paget and a tail-piece in outline by Gordon Browne. Limp parchment, antique, price 6s., vellum, price 7s.

Songs Set to Music, by various Composers. Edited by W. G. Cusins. Dedicated by express permission to Her Majesty the Queen. Royal 4to. Cloth extra, gilt leaves, price 21s., or in half-morocco, price 25s.

THOMAS (Moy).

A Fight for Life. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

THOMPSON (Alice C.).

Preludes. A Volume of Poems. Illustrated by Elizabeth Thompson (Painter of "The Roll Call"). 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

THOMSON (J. Turnbull).

Social Problems; or, an Inquiry into the Law of Influences. With Diagrams. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 10s. 6d.

THRING (Rev. Godfrey), B.A.

Hymns and Sacred Lyrics.

Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

THURSTON (Prof. R. H.).

A History of the Growth of the Steam Engine. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s. 6d.

TODHUNTER (Dr. J.)

A Study of Shelley. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s.

Alcestis: A Dramatic Poem. Extra fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Laurella; and other Poems. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s. 6d.

TOLINGSBY (Frere).

Elnora. An Indian Mythological Poem. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Translations from Dante, Petrarch, Michael Angelo, and Vittoria Colonna. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

TURNER (Rev. C. Tennyson).

Sonnets, Lyrics, and Translations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 4s. 6d.

TWINING (Louisa).

Recollections of Work-house Visiting and Management during twenty-five years. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

TYNDALL (John), LL.D., F.R.S

Forms of Water. A Familiar Exposition of the Origin and Phenomena of Glaciers. With Twenty-five Illustrations. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume I. of The International Scientific Series.

VAN BENEDEN (Mons.).

Animal Parasites and Messmates. With 83 Illustrations. Second Edition. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XIX. of The International Scientific Series.

VAUGHAN (H. Halford), sometime Regius Professor of Modern History in Oxford University.

New Readings and Renderings of Shakespeare's Tragedies. Vol. I. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 15s.

VILLARI (Prof.).

Niccolo Machiavelli and His Times. Translated by Linda Villari. 2 vols. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 24s.

VINCENT (Capt. C. E. H.).

Elementary Military Geography, Reconnoitring, and Sketching. Compiled for Non-Commissioned Officers and Soldiers of all Arms. Square crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

VOGEL (Dr. Hermann).

The Chemical Effects of Light and Photography, in their application to Art, Science, and Industry. The translation thoroughly revised. With 100 Illustrations, including some beautiful specimens of Photography. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Volume XV. of The International Scientific Series.

VYNER (Lady Mary).

Every day a Portion. Adapted from the Bible and the Prayer Book, for the Private Devotions of those living in Widowhood. Collected and edited by Lady Mary Vyner. Square crown 8vo. Cloth extra, price 5s.

WALDSTEIN (Charles), Ph. D.

The Balance of Emotion and Intellect: An Essay Introductory to the Study of Philosophy. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

WALLER (Rev. C. B.)

The Apocalypse, Reviewed under the Light of the Doctrine of the Unfolding Ages and the Restitution of all Things. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 12s.

WALTERS (Sophia Lydia).

The Brook: A Poem. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

WALTERS (Sophia Lydia)—*continued.*

A Dreamer's Sketch Book.

With Twenty-one Illustrations by Percival Skelton, R. P. Leitch, W. H. J. Boot, and T. R. Pritchett. Engraved by J. D. Cooper. Fcap. 4to. Cloth, price 12s. 6d.

WARTENSLEBEN (Count H. von).

The Operations of the South Army in January and February, 1871. Compiled from the Official War Documents of the Head-quarters of the Southern Army. Translated by Colonel C. H. von Wright. With Maps. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

The Operations of the First Army under Gen. von Manteuffel. Translated by Colonel C. H. von Wright. Uniform with the above. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 9s.

WATERFIELD, W.

Hymns for Holy Days and Seasons. 32mo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

WATSON (William).

The Prince's Quest and other Poems. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

WATSON (Sir Thomas), Bart., M.D.

The Abolition of Zymotic Diseases, and of other similar enemies of Mankind. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

WAY (A.), M.A.

The Odes of Horace Literally Translated in Metre. Fcap. 8vo. Cloth, price 2s.

WEBSTER (Augusta).

Disguises. A Drama. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

WEDMORE (Frederick).

The Masters of Genre Painting. With sixteen illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

WELLS (Capt. John C.), R.N.

Spitzbergen—The Gateway to the Polynia; or, A Voyage to Spitzbergen. With numerous Illustrations by Whympers and others, and Map. New and Cheaper Edition. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

Wet Days, by a Farmer.

Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

WETMORE (W. S.).

Commercial Telegraphic Code. Second Edition. Post 4to. Boards, price 42s.

WHITAKER (Florence).

Christy's Inheritance. A London Story. Illustrated. Royal 16mo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

WHITE (A. D.), LL.D.

Warfare of Science. With Prefatory Note by Professor Tyndall. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

WHITNEY (Prof. W. D.)

The Life and Growth of Language. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s. *Copyright Edition.*

Volume XVI. of The International Scientific Series.

Essentials of English Grammar for the Use of Schools. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6a.

WICKHAM (Capt. E. H., R.A.)

Influence of Firearms upon Tactics: Historical and Critical Investigations. By an OFFICER OF SUPERIOR RANK (in the German Army). Translated by Captain E. H. Wickham, R.A. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

WICKSTEED (P. H.).

Dante: Six Sermons. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

WILLIAMS (Rowland), D.D.

Life and Letters of, with Extracts from his Note-Books. Edited by Mrs. Rowland Williams. With a Photographic Portrait. 2 vols. Large post 8vo. Cloth, price 24s.

Stray Thoughts from the Note-Books of the Late Rowland Williams, D.D. Edited by his Widow. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

Psalms, Litanies, Counsels and Collects for Devout Persons. Edited by his Widow. New and Popular Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

WILLIS (R.), M.D.

Servetus and Calvin : a Study of an Important Epoch in the Early History of the Reformation. 8vo. Cloth, price 16s.

William Harvey. A History of the Discovery of the Circulation of the Blood. With a Portrait of Harvey, after Faithorne. Demy 8vo. Cloth, price 14s.

WILLOUGHBY (The Hon. Mrs.).

On the North Wind— Thistledown. A Volume of Poems. Elegantly bound. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s. 6d.

WILSON (H. Schütz).

The Tower and Scaffold. A Miniature Monograph. Large fcap. 8vo. Price 1s.

Within Sound of the Sea.

By the Author of "Blue Roses," "Vera," &c. Third Edition. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. Cloth, gilt tops, price 12s.

* * Also a cheaper edition in one Vol. with frontispiece. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

WOINOVITS (Capt. I.).

Austrian Cavalry Exercise. Translated by Captain W. S. Cooke. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 7s.

WOLLSTONECRAFT (Mary).

Letters to Imlay. With a Preparatory Memoir by C. Kegan Paul, and two Portraits in *eau forte* by Anna Lea Merritt. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

WOLTMANN (Dr. Alfred), and WOERMANN (Dr. Karl).

History of Painting. Edited by Sidney Colvin. With numerous illustrations. Medium 8vo. Vol. I. Painting in Antiquity and the Middle Ages. Cloth, price 28s.; cloth, bevelled boards, gilt leaves, price 30s.

WOOD (Major-General J. Creighton).

Doubling the Consonant. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 1s. 6d.

WOODS (James Chapman).

A Child of the People, and other poems. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

WRIGHT (Rev. David), M.A.

Waiting for the Light, and other Sermons. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 6s.

WURTZ (Professor).

The Atomic Theory. Translated by E. Cleminshaw, F.C.S. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

Vol. XXX. of The International Scientific Series.

YOUMANS (Eliza A.).

An Essay on the Culture of the Observing Powers of Children, especially in connection with the Study of Botany. Edited, with Notes and a Supplement, by Joseph Payne, F.C.P., Author of "Lectures on the Science and Art of Education," &c. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

First Book of Botany.

Designed to Cultivate the Observing Powers of Children. With 300 Engravings. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 2s. 6d.

YOUMANS (Edward L.), M.D.

A Class Book of Chemistry, on the Basis of the New System. With 200 Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

YOUNG (William).

Gottlob, etcetera. Small crown 8vo. Cloth, price 3s. 6d.

ZIMMERN (H.).

Stories in Precious Stones. With Six Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. Cloth, price 5s.

